In the Name of Allâh, the Most Beneficent, the Most Merciful

And may the blessings and peace of Allâh be upon our master Muḥammad, his family, his Companions, and those who love him.

ينسم اللهِ الكَفِي النَّصَادِ

وصلى الله وسلم على سيدنا محمد وآله وصحبه ومحبّيه

#### The Book Of The Sunnah

(المعجم ...) [كِتَابُ السُّنَّة] (التحفة ١)

# Chapter 1. Following The Sunnah Of The Messenger Of Allâh **#**

1. It was narrated that Abu Hurairah said: "The Messenger of Allâh said, 'Whatever I have commanded you, do it, and whatever I have forbidden you, refrain from it.' "(Sahih)

(المعجم ١) - بَابُ اتّبَاعِ سُنَّةِ رَسُولِ اللهِ ِ عَلَيْكُ (التحفة ١)

١ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ قَالَ: حَدَّثَنَا شَرِيكٌ، عَنِ الأَعْمَشِ، عَنْ أَبِي صَالِح، عَنْ أَبِي صَالِح، عَنْ أَبِي صَالِح، عَنْ أَبِي صَالِح، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ، قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: «مَا أَمَرْتُكُمْ بِهِ فَخُذُوهُ، وَمَا نَهَيْتُكُمْ عَنْهُ فَانْتَهُوا».

تخريج: [صحيح] أخرجه أحمد: ٢/ ٣٥٥ من حديث شريك به، وانظر الحديث الآتي.

#### Comments:

- a. Each and every command of the Prophet si is binding on the community. Numerous Verses of the Qur'ân confirm the assertion.
- b. Anything and everything the Prophet prohibits must be avoided. Allâh the Glorified says in His Book: "... And whatever the Messenger gives you, take it; and whatever he forbids you, desist from it...." (59:7)
- c. The above quoted Verse proves that a command, as a rule, is binding although in certain contexts it could simply mean preferability or recommendation.
- 2. It was narrated that Abu Hurairah said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: "Leave me as I have left you (Don't ask me the minor things that I have avoided to tell you). For those who came before you were doomed because of their questions and differences with their Prophets. If I command you to do

٢ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَبْدِ اللهِ قَالَ: حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ ابْنُ الصَّبَّاحِ، قَالَ: أَنْبَأَنَا جَرِيرٌ، عَنِ ابْنُ الصَّبَّاحِ، قَالَ: أَنْبَأَنَا جَرِيرٌ، عَنِ اللهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ، الأَعْمَشِ، عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ، قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَيْةِ: «فَرُونِي مَا قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَيْةِ: «فَرُونِي مَا تَرَكْتُكُمْ، فَإِنَّمَا هَلَكَ مَنْ كَانَ قَبْلَكُمْ بِسُؤالِهِمْ وَاخْتِلاَفِهِمْ، فَإِذَا أَمَرْتُكُمْ بِشَوْالِهِمْ وَاخْتِلاَفِهِمْ عَلَى أَنْبِيَائِهِمْ، فَإِذَا أَمَرْتُكُمْ بِشَيْءٍ وَاخْتِلاَفِهِمْ عَلَى أَنْبِيَائِهِمْ، فَإِذَا أَمَرْتُكُمْ بِشَيْءٍ

something, then do as much of it as you can, and if I forbid you from doing something, then refrain from it." (Sahih)

#### Comments:

- a. Permissibility is the rule in all worldly affairs as long as they are not prohibited by the Qur'ân and Sunnah. In the case of acts of worship, however, the rule is that only those acts are allowed that have their proof in the Qur'ân and Sunnah. It, therefore, follows that any newly-invented thing in religious matters is an innovation (Bid'ah). Not so in the case of worldly affairs.
- b. Discussion on matters having no practical relevance must be avoided.
- c. Disobedience to the commands of the Prophet se means inviting one's own doom and destruction.
- d. In cases where a person is not able to comply with a certain commandment for a reason, accepted in the sacred law of Islam as genuine, he will not be reckoned a sinner by Allâh, as expressed in the following Verse of the Qur'ân: "Allâh burdens not a soul with more than it can bear...." (2:286)
- 3. It was narrated that Abu Hurairah said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Whoever obeys me, obeys Allâh; and whoever disobeys me, disobeys Allâh.'" (Sahih)

٣ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ: حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُعَاوِيَةً وَوَكِيعٌ، عَنِ الأَعْمَشِ، عَنْ أَبِي صَالِح، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ، قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَالِح، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ، قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَصَالِح، عَنْ أَطَاعَنِي فَقَدْ أَطَاعَ الله، وَمَنْ عَصَانِي فَقَدْ عَصَى الله».

تخريج: [صحيح] أخرجه أحمد: ٢/ ٢٥٢، ٣٥٣ عن أبي معاوية ووكيع به، وللحديث طرق كثيرة عند البخاري، ح: ٢٩٥٧، ومسلم، ح: ١٨٣٥ وغيرهما.

#### Comments:

The rule quoted above has also been expressed in the Qur'an in the following terms: "Whoever obeys the Messenger, thereby obeys Allah..." (4:80)

This is so because the Messenger of Allâh in never prescribes any rule of Shari'ah out of his own likes or preferences; he only communicates what is revealed to him by Allâh, Who says in the Holy Book: "And he (the Prophet) never speaks of (his own) desire. It is only a revelation revealed." (53:3-4)

In fact the Prophet shimself obeyed the commandments of Allâh just like the rest of the community. The Prophet ship, rather, presented a far greater

example of righteousness and piety than the ordinary Muslims.

4. It was narrated that Abu Ja'far said: "Whenever Ibn 'Umar heard a *Hadith* from the Messenger of Allâh ﷺ, he would not do more than it said, and he would not do less." (Sahih)

٤ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ نُمَيْرٍ: حَدَّثَنَا زَكَرِيًّا بْنُ عَدِيٍّ، عَنِ ابْنِ الْمُبَارَكِ، عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ، قَالَ: عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ سُوقَةَ، عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ، قَالَ: كَانَ ابْنُ عُمَرَ إِذَا سَمِعَ مِنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَلَيْ حَدِيثًا لَمْ يَعْدُهُ وَلَمْ يُقَصِّرْ دُونَهُ.

تخريج: [إسناده صحيح] أخرجه أحمد: ٢/ ٨٢ من حديث محمد بن سوقة به مطولاً.

#### Comments:

- a. The *Hadith* under reference shows how keen the Companions were to avoid innovation and literally implement each word of the Prophet's ordainments. They left no stone unturned in their effort. Nor did they try to put one step ahead of the Prophet . It is because the Qur'ân expressly forbids the doing of it in the following terms: "O you who believe! Do not put yourselves forward before Allâh and His Messenger." (49:1)
- b. The Hadith would also explain why 'Abdullah bin 'Umar , when he heard a Hadith from the Prophet , neither added to it nor omitted from it anything.

Dardâ' said: "The Messenger of Allâh acame out to us when we were speaking of poverty and how we feared it. He said: 'Is it poverty that you fear? By the One in Whose Hand is my soul, (the delights and luxuries of) this world will come to you in plenty, and nothing will cause the heart of anyone of you to deviate except that. By Allâh, I am leaving you upon something like Baydâ' (white, bright, clear path) the night and day of which are the same."

Abu Dardâ' said: "He spoke the truth, by Allâh. The Messenger of Allâh and did indeed leave us upon something like Baydâ' (the white, bright, clear path) the days and nights of which were the

و - حَدَّثَنَا هِشَامُ بْنُ عَمَّارِ الدِّمَشْقِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيسى بْنِ [القَاسِمِ بْنِ] سُمَيْع: حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ الأَفْطَسُ، عَنِ الْوَلِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الْجُرَشِيِّ، عَنْ جُبَيْرِ الْوَلِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الْجُرَشِيِّ، عَنْ جُبَيْرِ بْنِ نَعْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الْجُرَشِيِّ، عَنْ جُبَيْرِ بْنِ نَعْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الْجُرَشِيِّ، عَنْ جُبَيْرِ بْنِ نَعْدٍ الرَّحْمٰنِ الْجُرَشِيِّ، عَنْ جُبَيْرِ بْنِ نَعْدٍ الرَّحْمٰنِ الْجُرَشِيِّ، قَالَ: خَرَجَ عَلَيْنَا رَسُولُ اللهِ عَيْقِ وَنَحْنُ نَذْكُرُ الْفَقْرَ وَتَتَخَوَّفُهُ. وَشَعْلَ اللهِ عَلَيْكُمُ اللهُ عَلَيْكُمُ اللهُ عَلَيْكِ وَالَّذِي نَفْسِي بِيدِهِ لَتُصَبَّنَ عَلَيْكُمُ اللهُ لَقَدْ تَرَكْتُكُمْ اللهِ لَقَدْ تَرَكْتُكُمْ عَلَى مِثْلِ الْبَيْضَاءِ، لَيْلُهَا وَنَهَارُهَا سَوَاءً".

قَالَ أَبُو الدَّرْدَاءِ: صَدَقَ وَاللهِ، رَسُولُ اللهِ عَيِّ تَرَكَنَا وَاللهِ، عَلَى مِثْلِ الْبَيْضَاءِ، لَيْلُهَا وَنَهَارُهَا سَوَاءٌ. same." (Hasan)

#### Comments:

- a. Poverty is a kind of trial from Allâh. It drives a lot of people to unlawful ways in search of sustenance. Similarly, too much affluence is also a trial, which induces people to indulge in evils like false pride, greed, and so on. The *Hadith*, however, seems to suggest that the affliction of affluence is greater than the affliction of poverty. May Allâh protect us from all trials and temptations!
- b. The "days and nights of which are the same" probably means that everything in the Divine Law is bright like day. It could also mean that just as right was made completely distinct from wrong during the lifetime of the Prophet , the light of guidance would continue to shine even after his death, thanks to the luminous rays of the Book and the Sunnah that would guide the community to discriminate between truth and falsehood.
- 6. Mu'âwiyah bin Qurrah narrated that his father said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'A group of my *Ummah* will continue to prevail and they will never be harmed by those who forsake them, until the Hour begins.'" (Sahih)

٦ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ: حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنِ بَشَّارٍ: حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ ابْنُ جَعْفَرٍ: حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ، عَنْ مُعَاوِيَةَ بْنِ أَبُنُ جَعْفَرٍ: حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ، عَنْ مُعاوِيَةَ بْنِ قُرَّةً، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ:
«لا تَزَالُ طَائِقَةٌ مِنْ أُمَّتِي مَنْصُورِينَ لاَ يَضُرُّهُمْ
مَنْ خَذَلَهُمْ حَتَّى تَقُومَ السَّاعَةُ».

تخريج: [إسناده صحيح] أخرجه الترمذي، الفتن، باب ما جاء في أهل الشام، ح:٢١٩٢، من حديث شعبة به، وقال «هذا حديث حسن صحيح» وصححه ابن حبان (موارد)، ح:١٨٥١، (ابن بلبان)، ح:٦٨٣، ٢٨٣٤.

#### Comments:

- a. Allâh the Glorified has honored the community of the Prophet Muhammad ###, by decreeing that it will not go astray en masse as was the case with the earlier communities: they went astray so completely that no one, except whom Allâh pleased, remained on the right track.
- b. Islam, the religion of truth, is immune from distortion, since the holy book of Islam the Qur'an is fully preserved, and so are the traditions of the Prophet ﷺ, thanks to the efforts of those who faithfully transmitted them, and to those who faithfully implemented them.
- c. A great number of scholars hold the view that the people referred to in the *Hadith* are *Ahl Hadith*, for it is they who do not consider anyone deserving unquestioned compliance after the Messenger of Allâh ...
- d. The *Hadith* does not imply that those treading the path of truth shall be spared all trials and tribulations in life. It rather means that those trials and tribulations shall not force them to deviate from the path of truth.

- e. The phrase "until the Hour begins" means 'until the time Islam remains in the hearts of the people' since the last generation of men that shall witness the Hour will be such that no one among them will say 'Allâh, Allâh' since the Prophet & has foretold that.
- 7. It was narrated from Abu Hurairah that the Messenger of Allâh said: "A group of my Ummah will continue to adhere steadfastly to the command of Allâh and those who oppose them will not be able to harm them." (Hasan)

٧ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَبْدِ اللهِ، قَالَ: حَدَّثَنَا هِشَامُ ابْنُ عَمَّارٍ، قَالَ: حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ حَمْزَةَ، ابْنُ عَمَّارٍ، قَالَ: حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَلْقَمَةَ نَصْرُ بْنُ عَلْقَمَةَ، عَنْ عُمَيْرِ بْنِ الْأَسْوَدِ، وَكَثِيرِ بْنِ مُرَّةَ الْحَضْرَمِيّ، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَلَى أَمْرِ اللهِ اللهِ عَلَى أَمْرِ اللهِ اللهِ عَلَى أَمْرِ اللهِ الأَ لَوَ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ ال

تخريج: [إسناده حسن] نصر بن علقمة الحمصي وثقه دحيم الشامي، وابن حبان، وله شاهد عند أحمد (٣٢١/٢)، وصححه ابن حبان (موارد)، ح: ١٨٥٣.

8. Bakr bin Zur'ah said: "I heard Abu 'Inabah Al-Khawlâni, who had prayed facing both prayer directions (Qiblah) with the Messenger of Allâh , say: 'I heard the Messenger of Allâh say: Allâh will continue to plant new people in this religion and use them in His obedience'." (Hasan)

٨ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَبْدِ اللهِ، قَالَ: حَدَّثَنَا هِشَامُ الْبُنُ عَمَّادٍ: حَدَّثَنَا الْجَرَّاحُ بْنُ مَلِيحٍ: حَدَّثَنَا الْبَرْ عَمَّادٍ: حَدَّثَنَا الْجَرَّاحُ بْنُ مَلِيحٍ: حَدَّثَنَا الْجَرَّاحُ بْنُ مَلِيحٍ: حَدَّثَنَا الْجَرُّاحُ بْنُ مَلِيحٍ: عَدَّثَنَا الْخَوْلاَنِيَّ، وَكَانَ قَدْ صَلَّى الْقِبْلَتَيْنِ مَعَ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ، وَكَانَ قَدْ صَلَّى الْقِبْلَتَيْنِ مَعَ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ، قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ يَقُولَ: اللهِ عَلَيْهِ، قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ يَقُولَ: اللهِ عَلَيْهِ مَنْ فَي طَلَعَتِهِ، فَي طَاعَتِهِ».

تخريج: [إسناده حسن] أخرجه أحمد: ٢٠٠/٤ عن الهيثم بن خارجة عن الجراح به، وصححه ابن حبان (موارد)، ح: ٨٨٠ وقال البوصيري: «هذا إسناد صحيح»

#### **Comments:**

- a. Abu 'Inabah Al-Khawlâni , a Companion of the Prophet , is among the earliest entrants into Islam. He, like so many other Companions, prayed for sixteen or seventeen months facing Jerusalem before the revelation came for the change of direction (Qiblah) towards the Sacred House of Allâh in Makkah.
- b. Spread of Islam has not been a transitory phenomenon restricted to a particular period in history. People of different religious persuasions have all along been entering and, Allâh willing, will continue to enter its fold, and the Muslim *Ummah* shall continue to benefit by their capabilities.

9. 'Amr bin Shu'aib narrated that his father said: "Mu'âwiyah stood up to deliver a sermon and said: 'Where are your scholars? Where are your scholars? For I heard the Messenger of Allâh say: The Hour will not begin until a group of my *Ummah* will prevail over the people, and they will not care who lets them down and who supports them'." (Sahih)

٩ - حَدَّثَنَا الْقَاسِمُ بْنُ نَافِعِ: حَدَّثَنَا الْحَجَّاجُ بَنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ شُعَيْبٍ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ: أَرْطَاةَ، عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ شُعَيْبٍ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ: قَامَ مُعَاوِيَةُ خَطِيباً فَقَالَ: أَيْنَ عُلَمَاؤُكُمْ؟ أَيْنَ عُلَمَاؤُكُمْ؟ أَيْنَ عُلَمَاؤُكُمْ؟ أَيْنَ عُلَمَاؤُكُمْ؟ شَعْدُ رَسُولَ اللهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: «لا عُلَمَاؤُكُمْ؟ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: «لا تَقُومُ السَّاعَةُ إِلَّا وَطَافِفَةٌ مِنْ أُمَّتِي ظَاهِرُونَ تَقُومُ السَّاعَةُ إِلَّا وَطَافِفَةٌ مِنْ أُمَّتِي ظَاهِرُونَ عَنْ خَذَلَهُمْ وَلا مَنْ خَذَلَهُمْ وَلا مَنْ نَصَرَهُمْ».

تخريج: [صحيح] حجاج عنعن، ولأصل الحديث طرق كثيرة عند البخاري، ح:٣٦٤١، ومسلم، ح:١٠٣٧ بعد، ح:١٩٢٣ وغيرهما عن معاوية رضي الله عنه.

#### Comments:

- a. "Where are your scholars?" because there were very few senior Companions at that time."
- b. "...prevail over the people" means: they will continue to prevail over the deviant groups through the might of their proofs and arguments. It could also mean that those on the right path will win discernable supremacy.
- c. The hallmark of scholars treading the path of truth is that they popularize the truth, and expose falsehood in belief and action, regardless of whether the number of people supporting them is large or small, or what position of authority their adversaries are holding.
- 10. It was narrated from Thawban that the Messenger of Allah said: "A group among my Ummah will continue to follow the truth and prevail, and those who oppose them will not be able to harm them, until the command of Allah comes to pass." (Sahih)

١٠ - حَدَّثَنَا هِشَامُ بْنُ عَمَّارٍ: حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ ابْنُ شُعَيْبٍ: حَدَّثَنَا سَعِيدُ بْنُ بَشِيرٍ، عَنْ قَتَادَةَ، عَنْ أَبِي قَلاَبَةَ، عَنْ أَبِي أَسْمَاءَ الرَّحَبِيّ، عَنْ أَبِي قِلاَبَةَ، عَنْ أَبِي أَسْمَاءَ الرَّحَبِيّ، عَنْ ثَوْبَانَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَلَى الْحَقِّ قَالَ: «لا يَزَالُ طَاثِفَةٌ مِنْ أَمَّتِي عَلَى الْحَقِّ مَنْ خَالْفَهُمْ حَتَّى يَأْتِي مَنْ خَالْفَهُمْ حَتَّى يَأْتِي مَنْ فَالْفَهُمْ حَتَّى يَأْتِي أَمْرُ اللهِ، عَنَّ وَجَلَّ».

تخريج: أخرجه مسلم، الإمارة، باب قوله على الا تزال طائفة . . . الخ، ح: ١٩٢٠ من حديث أيوب عن أبي قلابة به .

11. Jâbir bin 'Abdullâh said: "We were with the Prophet , and he drew a line (in the sand), then he drew two lines to its right and two to its left. Then he put his hand on the middle line and said: 'This is the path of Allâh.' Then he recited the Verse: And verily, this (i.e. Allâh's Commandments) is My straight path, so follow it, and follow not (other) paths, for they will separate you away from His path..." [1] (Da'if)

11 - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو سَعِيدٍ [عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ]: حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو خَالِدٍ الأَحْمَرُ، قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ مُجَالِدًا يَذْكُرُ عَنْ الشَّعْبِيِّ، عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللهِ قَالَ: كُنَّا عِنْدَ النَّبِيِّ عَيْثِ ، فَخَطَّ خَطَّا. اللهِ قَالَ: كُنَّا عِنْدَ النَّبِيِّ عَيْثٍ ، فَخَطَّ خَطَّا. وَخَطَّ خَطَّنِ عَنْ يَمِينِهِ ، وَخَطَّ خَطَّيْنِ عَنْ فَيَالِهِ ، ثُمَّ تَلاَ هٰذِهِ الأَوْسَطِ فَقَالَ: «هٰذَا سَبِيلُ اللهِ». ثُمَّ تَلاَ هٰذِهِ الآيةَ: هُوَانَ هَذَا صِرَطِى مُسْتَقِيمًا فَأَتَبِعُونُهُ وَلا تَلْبِعُوا اللهَ اللهِ اللهَ اللهِ اللهَ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ ا

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف] أخرجه أحمد: ٣٩٧/٣ عن عبدالله بن محمد عن أبي خالد به \* مجالد ضعيف (تلخيص المستدرك: ٢/٥٩٧) لبعض الحديث شواهد عند ابن حبان (موارد)، ح: ١٧٤١ وغيره، وصححه الحاكم: ٢/٨١٣، والذهبي، وحديث أحمد: ١/٤٣٥ يغني عنه.

#### Comments:

- a. There is only one straight path leading to Allâh; those leading to error are many.
- b. In order to exemplify the nature of error, the Prophet set drew lines on either side of the straight line. By doing so he seemed to suggest that error sometimes arises through exceeding the limits in religion, and at other times through unlawful remission or default. Exceeding the limits leads to innovations and heresies in belief and action.

# Chapter 2. Venerating The Hadith Of The Messenger Of Allâh And Dealing Harshly With Those Who Go Against It

12. It was narrated from Miqdâm bin Ma'dikarib Al-Kindi that the Messenger of Allâh said: "Soon there will come a time that a man will be reclining on his pillow, and when one of my Ahadith is

١٢ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةً: حَدَّثَنَا زَيْدُ بْنُ الْحُبَابِ، عَنْ مُعَاوِيَةً بْنِ صَالِح: حَدَّثَنِي الْحُسَنُ بْنُ جَابِرٍ، عَنِ الْمِقْدَامِ بْنِ مَعْدِيكَرِبَ الْكِنْدِيِّ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَنِي قَالَ: مَعْدِيكَرِبَ الْكِنْدِيِّ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَنِي قَالَ:

<sup>[1]</sup> Al-An'âm 6:153.

narrated, he will say: 'The Book of Allâh is (sufficient) between us and you. Whatever it states is permissible, we will take as permissible; and whatever it states is forbidden, we will take as forbidden.' Verily, whatever the Messenger of Allâh has forbidden." (Hasan)

«يُوشِكُ الرَّجُلُ مُتَّكِتاً عَلَى أَرِيكَتِهِ يُحَدِّثُ بِحَدِيثٍ مِنْ حَدِيثِي فَيَقُولُ: بَيْنَنَا وَبَيْنَكُمْ كِتَابُ اللهِ عَنَّ وَجَلَّنَا وَجَدْنَا فِيهِ مِنْ حَرَامٍ حَلاَلٍ اسْتَحْلَلْنَاهُ، وَمَا وَجَدْنَا فِيهِ مِنْ حَرَامٍ حَلاَلٍ اسْتَحْلَلْنَاهُ، وَمَا وَجَدْنَا فِيهِ مِنْ حَرَامٍ حَلاَلٍ اسْتَحْلَلْنَاهُ، وَمَا وَجَدْنَا فِيهِ مِنْ حَرَامٍ حَرَّمْنَاهُ، أَلاَ وَإِنَّ مَا حَرَّمَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ مِثْلُ مَا حَرَّمَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ مِثْلُ مَا حَرَّمَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ مِثْلُ مَا حَرَّمَ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهُ

تخريج: [إسناده حسن] أخرجه الترمذي، العلم، باب ما نهى عنه أن يقال . . . إلخ، ح ٢٦٦٤ من حديث معاوية بن صالح به، وقال: «هذا حديث حسن غريب من هذا الوجه» وصححه الحاكم: ١٠٩/١ .

#### Comments:

- a. "Reclining on his pillow" indicating the splendor enjoyed by the newly-wedded brides in their decorated beds in the Arabian societies of bygone days. This suggests that the denial of *Hadith* is the vocation of the over-fed, luxury-loving individuals, given to sitting and leaning against the backs of their sofas.
- b. Nowadays we find such people who say that Qur'ân is enough for the rulings of Islam, while *Ahâdith* have been manipulated by some persons with evil intentions in the early times, so these cannot be trusted to be true. Such rejecters of the *Ahâdith* are called, by some; *Munkir Hadith*.
- 13. It was narrated from 'Ubaidullâh bin Abu Râfi' from his father, that the Messenger of Allâh said: "I do not want to find anyone of you reclining on his pillow, and when news comes to him of something that I have commanded or forbidden, he says, 'I do not know, whatever we find in the Book of Allâh, we will follow.'" (Sahih)

17 - حَدَّثَنَا شُفْيَانُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةً، فِي بَيْتِهِ، أَنَا سَأَلْتُهُ، حَدَّثَنَا شُفْيَانُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةً، فِي بَيْتِهِ، أَنَا سَأَلْتُهُ، عَنْ سَالِم أَبِي النَّضْرِ، ثُمَّ مَرَّ فِي الْحَدِيثِ عَنْ سَالِم أَبِي النَّضْرِ، ثُمَّ مَرَّ فِي الْحَدِيثِ قَالَ: أَوْ زَيْدِ بْنِ أَسْلَمَ، عَنْ عُبَيْدِ اللهِ بْنِ أَبِي قَالَ: «لاَ رَافِعٍ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَنْ قَالَ: «لاَ أَنْفِينَ أَحَدَكُمْ مُتَكِئاً عَلَى أَرِيكَتِهِ، يَأْتِيهِ الأَمْرُ أَلُوبِينَ اللهِ عَلَى أَرِيكَتِهِ، يَأْتِيهِ الأَمْرُ مَا أَمَرْتُ بِهِ أَوْ نَهَيْتُ عَنْهُ، فَيَقُولُ: لاَ مَمَّا أَمَرْتُ بِهِ أَوْ نَهَيْتُ عَنْهُ، فَيَقُولُ: لاَ أَمْرُى، مَا وَجَدْنَا فِي كِتَابِ اللهِ اتَّبَعْنَاهُ».

تخريج: [إسناده صحيح] أخرجه أبوداود، السنة، باب في لزوم السنة، ح: ٤٦٠٥، والترمذي، ح: ٢٦٣، وصححه ابن حبان، ح: ١٣، والترمذي، والذهبي (١٠٩،١٠٨).

#### Comments:

a. Just as compliance with the commandments of the Messenger of Allâh se was mandatory on people who took them direct from his mouth, it is

equally binding on all those who receive them from others provided the source of transmission is dependable and trustworthy. It is, therefore, the rule that any *Hadith* that is adjudged as 'authentic or *Sahih* (Sound) or *Hasan* (Good) in the light of the criteria set by the scholars of *Hadith* is binding on the believers.

- b. To hear a Prophetic *Hadith* and then respond to it by saying, "I do not know," is indicative of one's false pride, willful denial and disrespect to the words of the Prophet , which is a grave sin, for Allâh says: "... So, let those who go against his (Messenger's) command beware, lest a trial befall them or a painful torment overtake them." (24:63)
- c. Denial of *Hadith* means the denial of the Qur'ân. The reason being that the Qur'ân has again and again commanded the believers to obey and follow the precepts of the Prophet , and declared it as the very purpose of the Prophet's duty to explain and exemplify the teachings of the Noble Qur'ân through his word and action. The first people in the Islamic history to deny the *Hadith* of the Prophet were the Khârijites (the Seceders).

14. It was narrated from 'Aishah that the Messenger of Allâh said: "Whoever innovates something in this matter of ours (i.e., Islâm) that is not part of it, will have it rejected." (Sahih)

14 - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مَرْوَانَ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عُثْمَانَ الْعُثْمَانِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ الْعُثْمَانِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ ابْنِ عَيْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنِ عَوْفٍ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنِ اللهِ الْقَاسِمِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ، عَنْ عَائِشَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ الْقَاسِمِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ، عَنْ عَائِشَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ اللهِ قَالَ: «مَنْ أَحْدَثَ فِي أَمْرِنَا هٰذَا مَا لَيْسَ مِنْهُ، فَهُوَ رَدًّ».

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، الصلح، باب إذا اصطلحوا على صلح جور فالصلح مردود، ح:٢٦٩٧، ومسلم، الأقضية، باب نقض الأحكام الباطلة... إلخ، ح:١٧١٨ من حديث إبراهيم ابن سعد به.

#### Comments:

- a. "In this matter of ours" may either mean matters pertaining to religion or to the sacred law of Islam. It may also mean the commandments of Allâh and His Messenger . Every new thing added to or deleted from the acts of devotion through one's own whim or desire is Bid'ah (innovation). The Prophet has also said: "Each innovation is an error." (Muslim, Book of Friday Shortness of Prayer & Sermon.) Worldly affairs, such as clothes of various types, local methods of cooking, or the use of modern appliances in cultivation these things are outside the purview of innovation. Nevertheless, matters violating the general rules of Shari'ah, such as dresses that do not fulfill the basic purpose of covering the concealable parts of the body, or those particular to non-Muslims shall be prohibited.
- b. Any action that the Prophet of Allâh ## has abstained from doing due to some consideration or expedient reason, although he wished to do it is, in principle, permissible. Therefore, the doing of it after the consideration no

longer exists is perfectly in order without the fear of its being branded as innovation. Cases in point are (i) the Prophet's abstaining from leading the *Tarâwih* prayer (Ramadân optional night prayer) through the entire month of Ramadân, lest it should assume the status of an obligatory duty, and (ii) the Companion's decision not to compile the whole of the Qur'ân as a codex during the lifetime of the Prophet , since the revelation had not stopped, and there was always the possibility of a Verse being revealed or another being abrogated by Allâh. There remaining no such possibility after the death of the Prophet , when the Companions lost no time in compiling an authentic copy of the Noble Book, and 'Umar reintroduced the congregational form of the *Tarâwih* prayer.

**15.** It was narrated from 'Urwah bin Zubair that 'Abdullâh bin Zubair told him that a man from the Ansâr had a dispute with Zubair in the presence of the Messenger of Allâh a concerning a stream in the Harrah<sup>[1]</sup> which they used to irrigate the datepalm trees. The Ansâri said: "Let the water flow," but (Zubair) refused. So they referred the dispute to the Messenger of Allâh 鑑, who said: "Irrigate (your land), O Zubair, then let the water flow to your neighbor." The Ansâri became angry and said: "O Messenger of Allâh, is it because he is your cousin?" The face of the Messenger of Allâh changed color (because of anger) and he said: "O Zubair, irrigate (your land) then block the water until it flows back to the walls around the date-palm trees." Zubair said: "By Allâh, I think that this Verse was revealed concerning this matter: 'But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you (O Muhammad) judge in all disputes

١٥ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ رُمْح بْنِ الْمُهَاجِرِ الْمِصْرِيُّ: أَنْبَأْنَا اللَّيْثُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ، عَنِ ابْن شِهابٍ، عَنْ عُرُوزَةَ بْنِ الزُّبَيْرِ أَنَّ عَبْدَ اللهِ بْنَ الزُّبَيْرُ حَدَّثَهُ: أَنَّ رَجُلاً مِنَ الأَنْصَارِ خَاصَمَ الزُّبَيْرَ عِنْدَ رَسُولِ اللهِ ﷺ فِي شِرَاجِ الْحَرَّةِ الَّتِي يَسْقُونَ بِهَا النَّخْلَ. فَقَالَ الأَنْصَارِيُّ: سَرِّح الْماءَ يَمُرُّ. فَأَلِي عَلَيْهِ. فَاخْتَصَمَا عِنْدَ رَسُولِ اللهِ ﷺ فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: «اسْق يا زُبَيْرُ. ثُمَّ أَرْسِل الْماءَ إِلَى جَارِكَ» فَغَضِبَ الأَنْصَارِيُّ، فَقَالَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ! أَنْ كَانَ ابْنَ عَمَّتِكَ؟ فَتَلَوَّنَ وَجْهُ رَسُولِ اللهِ ﷺ ثُمَّ قَالَ: ﴿ يَا زُبَيْرُ، اسْقِ. ثُمَّ احْبِسِ الْماءَ حَتَّى يَرْجِعَ إِلَى الْجَدْرِ \* قَالَ: فَقَالَ الزُّبَيْرُ: وَاللهِ ، إِنِّي لأَحْسِبُ هٰذِهِ الآيَةَ نَزَلَتْ فِي ذٰلِكَ: ﴿ فَلاَ وَرَبِّكَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ حَتَّى يُحَكِّمُوكَ فِيمَا شَجَكَ يَنْتَهُمْ ثُمَّ لَا يَجِهُ لَوَا فِي أَنفُسِهِمْ حَرَجًا يِّمَّا قَضَيْتَ وَيُسَلِّمُوا تَسَلِيمًا ﴿ [النساء: ٦٥]

<sup>[1]</sup> Fields of volcanic rock in and around Al-Madinah.

between them, and find in themselves no resistance against your decisions, and accept (them) with full submission'."<sup>[1]</sup> (Sahih)

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، المساقاة، باب سكر الأنهار، ح:٢٣٥٩، ٢٣٦٠، ومسلم، الفضائل، باب وجوب اتباعه على م:٢٣٥٧ من حديث الليث بن سعد به.

#### Comments:

- a. People with their farms nearest to a river or a rivulet and the first recipients of its water for their farms, have more right over the water. Only after they have done with it, comes the right of others in line.
- b. It is the moral duty of a believer to be mindful of the needs of his neighbors.
- c. While dispensing justice, the judge must see to it that the judgment takes care of the interest of both the parties. The Qur'ân says: "...And reconciliation is better...." (4:128)
- d. To deliver full rights to the deserving party, and no benefits to the opposing party, is perfectly in order. The Prophet , in his first ruling, had kept the interest of both the parties in mind. Later on he ruled for full right in favor of Zubair .
- e. The Arabic word *Jadr* refers to a low, wall-like boundary used to retain water inside the cultivation area. Scholars have defined the encircling wall to be as high as the ankles of men working in the field.
- f. Feeling pain in the heart or the appearance of the signs of displeasure on the face is a part of human nature. Our decisions, however, should not be colored by our anger. The Prophet in has expressly instructed as follows:

"The judge must not give his verdict between two parties in a state of anger." (Bukhâri: 7158 & Muslim: 1717).

- The Prophet see enjoyed a special gift of infallibility from Allâh, and as such he spoke nothing but truth even when angry. No one after him is immune from error.
- g. Mistrust of others is a bad human trait born of satanic whispering. It was this trait that led the person mentioned in the *Hadith* to impute kinship bias against the Prophet ...
- 16. It was narrated from Ibn 'Umar that the Messenger of Allâh said: "Do not prevent the female slaves of Allâh from praying in the mosque." A son of his [2] said: "We will indeed

17 - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَحْيَى النَّيْسَابُورِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ: أَنْبَأَنَا مَعْمَرُ، عَنِ الرُّهْرِيِّ، عَنْ سَالِم، عَنِ ابْنِ عُمَرَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ الرُّهْرِيِّ، عَنْ سَالِم، عَنِ ابْنِ عُمَرَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَلَىٰ قَالَ: «لاَ تَمْنَعُوا إِمَاءَ اللهِ أَنْ يُصَلِّينَ اللهِ عَلَىٰ فَعُوا إِمَاءَ اللهِ أَنْ يُصَلِّينَ

<sup>[1]</sup> An-Nisā' 4:65.

<sup>[2]</sup> That is, a son of Ibn 'Umar.

prevent them!" He got very angry and said: "I tell you a *Hadith* from the Messenger of Allâh sand you say, we will indeed prevent them?!" (Sahih)

فِي الْمَسْجِدِ» فَقَالَ ابْنُ لَهُ: إِنَّا لَنَمْنَعُهُنَّ، فَقَالَ: أُحَدِّثُكَ فَقَالَ: أُحَدِّثُكَ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ ﷺ وَتَقُولُ: إِنَّا لَنَمْنَعُهُنَّ؟.

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، الأذان، باب استئذان المرأة زوجها . . . إلخ، ح: ٨٧٣ من حديث معمر به مختصرًا، ورواه مسلم، ح: ١٣٥/٤٤٢ من حديث ابن شهاب الزهري به، نحو المعنى.

#### Comments:

- a. The women are allowed to go and join the congregational prayer in the mosque. Nevertheless it is preferable for them that they pray at home.
- b. The Companions' displeasure with each other was not prompted by personal reasons. They did not, however, keep quiet when things improper were said or done before their eyes. We would, however, be well-advised to choose the right moment, and proper method, to admonish people against doing things wrong or unfair.
- c. If a show of sternness is likely to be more effective, it is all right to adopt this course of action.
- d. It was not the intention of Bilâl, the son of 'Abdullâh bin 'Umar to oppose the commandment of the Prophet. He only meant to say that ladies of his time no longer took full care of the code of decency required of them outside their homes; hence they should not be permitted to go out to the mosques for prayers. But since the words used by Bilâl were apparently improper, Ibn 'Umar showed great anger. Musnad Ahmad (2/36) reports that ever since that day until his last breath Ibn 'Umar never spoke to that son.

**17.** It was narrated from Sa'eed bin Jubair that 'Abdullâh bin Mughaffal was sitting beside a nephew of his; the nephew hurled a pebble and he told him not to do that, and he said: "The Messenger of Allâh forbidden that. He (the Prophet) said: 'It cannot be used for hunting and it cannot harm an enemy, but it may break a tooth or put an eye out." He said: "His nephew hurled another pebble and he ('Abdullâh bin Mughaffal) said: 'I tell you that the Messenger of Allah forbade that (and you go and hurl another pebble)? I will

1٧ - حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ ثَابِتٍ الْجَحْدَرِيُّ وأَبُو عُمَرَ حَفْصُ بْنُ عُمَرَ، قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَهَّابِ الثَّقَفِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا أَيُّوبُ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ جُبَيْرٍ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ مُغَفَّلٍ أَنَّهُ كَانَ جَالِساً إِلَى جَنْبِهِ ابْنُ أَخِ لَهُ، فَخَذَفَ فَنَهاهُ، وَقَالَ: ﴿إِنَّهَا لاَ إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَنْها وَقَالَ: ﴿إِنَّهَا لاَ إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَنْها وَقَالَ: ﴿إِنَّهَا لاَ تَصِيدُ صَيْداً وَلاَ تَنْكِي عَدُوًّا، وإِنَّها لاَ يَصِيدُ صَيْداً وَلاَ تَنْكِي عَدُوًّا، وإِنِّها تَكْسِرُ السِّينَ وَتَفْقَأُ الْعَيْنَ». قَالَ: فَعَادَ ابْنُ أَخِيهِ السِّينَ وَتَفْقَأُ الْعَيْنَ». قَالَ: فَعَادَ ابْنُ أَخِيهِ اللهِ عَنْها وَلَا تَنْكِي عَدُولًا وَلاَ اللهِ عَنْها لاَ يَعْدِ اللهِ عَنْها وَلَا تَنْكِي عَدُولًا اللهِ عَنْها وَلاَ اللهِ عَنْها وَلَا اللهِ عَنْهَا وَلَا اللهِ عَنْها وَلَا اللهُ عَنْها وَلَا اللهُ عَنْهَا وَلَا اللهِ عَنْها وَلَا اللهِ عَنْها وَلَا اللهُ اللهُ عَنْهَا وَلَا اللهُ عَنْهَا وَلَا اللهُ عَنْنَ اللهُ عَنْهَا وَلَا اللهِ عَنْها وَلَا اللهِ عَنْهَا وَلَا اللهُ عَنْهَا وَلَا اللهُ عَنْها وَلَا اللهِ عَنْهَا وَلَا اللهَ اللهُ عَنْهَا وَلَا اللهِ اللهُ عَنْهَا وَلَا اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللّهُ اللهُ الل

never speak to you again.'" (Sahih)

تخريج: أخرجه مسلم، الصيد والذبائح، باب إباحة ما يستعان به على الاصطياد والعدو... إلخ، ح:١٩٥٤ من حديث الثقفي وغيره به.

#### Comments:

- a. The Messenger of Allâh seem petty to the naked eye. The reason being that oftentimes a thing may appear petty at the moment, but may have extraordinary consequences in the end.
- b. If an evil act, which is a major sin before Allâh, becomes rampant in the society, people begin to take it lightly. We must be on our guard and avoid even those seemingly minor sins.
- c. All matters having no spiritual merit or worldly benefit, but fraught with harmful possibilities, must be avoided.
- d. It is perfectly in order to severe relations with persons given to committing acts of sin, as part of admonition to them, or an expression of our disgust at their conduct. Such an attitude from us might prompt them to repent and reform their conduct.
- e. All acts likely to harm the interests of Muslims must be avoided.

**18.** It was narrated from Ishâq bin Qabisah from his father that 'Ubâdah bin Sâmit Al-Ansâri. head of the army unit, the Companion of the Messenger of Allâh ﷺ, went on a military campaign with Mu'awiyah in the land of the Byzantines. He saw people trading pieces of gold for Dinâr and pieces of silver for Dirham. He said: "O people, you are consuming Ribâ (usury)! For I heard the Messenger of Allâh 25 say: 'Do not sell gold for gold unless it is like for like: there should be no increase and no delay (between the two transactions)." Mu'âwiyah said to him: "O Abu Walid, I do not think there is any Riba involved in this, except in cases where there is a delay." 'Ubâdah said to him: "I tell you a Hadith from the

١٨ - حَدَّثَنَا هِشَامُ بْنُ عَمَّارٍ: حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى ابْنُ حَمْزَةَ: حَدَّثَنِي بُرْدُ بْنُ سِنَانٍ، عَنْ ابْنِهِ أَنَّ عُبَادَةَ بْنَ الشَّامِتِ الأَنْصَارِيَّ، النَّقِيب، صَاحِب الصَّامِتِ الأَنْصَارِيَّ، النَّقِيب، صَاحِب رَسُولِ اللهِ عَنْ غُزَا مَعَ مُعَاوِيَةً أَرْضَ الرُّومِ. فَنَظَرَ إِلَى النَّاسِ وَهُمْ يَتَبَايَعُونَ كِسَرَ الذَّهَبِ بِالدَّنَانِير، وَكِسَرُ الْفِضَةِ بِالدَّرَاهِمِ. فَقَالَ: يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ! إِنَّكُمْ تَأْكُلُونَ الرِّبَا، سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَنْ يَقُولُ: ﴿لاَ تَبْتَاعُوا الذَّهَبِ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَنْ يَقُولُ: ﴿لاَ تَبْتَاعُوا الذَّهَبَ بِالذَّهِمِ. فَقَالَ لَهُ مُعَاوِيَةً : يَا أَبَا الْوَلِيدِ! لاَ نَظِرَةً، فَقَالَ لَهُ مُعَاوِيَةً : يَا أَبَا الْوَلِيدِ! لاَ فَقَالَ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَنْ مَنْ فَلَوْةً ، فَقَالَ لَهُ مُعَاوِيَةً : يَا أَبَا الْوَلِيدِ! لاَ فَقَالَ عُن رَسُولِ اللهِ عَنْ رَائِكِ اللهِ اللهِ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَنْ رَائِكَ فَى رَسُولِ اللهِ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَنْ رَائِكَ! لَئِنْ أَخْرَجَنِي اللهُ لاَ وَتُحَدِّثُنِي عَنْ رَائِكَ! لَئِنْ أَخْرَجَنِي اللهُ لاَ وَلَالِهُ لاَ وَتُحَدِّثُنِي عَنْ رَائِكَ! لَئِنْ أَخْرَجَنِي اللهُ لاَ وَتُحَدِّثُنِي عَنْ رَائِكَ! لَئِنْ أَخْرَجَنِي اللهُ لاَ وَتُحَدِّثُنِي عَنْ رَائِكَ! لَئِنْ أَخْرَجَنِي اللهُ لاَ وَتُحْتَفِي اللهُ لاَ اللهِ عَلَوْ اللهُ لاَ الْمِعْ عَنْ رَائِكَ! لَوْلِيكِ! لاَ الْوَلِيدِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ الْفَالِهُ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ الْولِيلِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ الله

Messenger of Allâh ﷺ, and you tell me your opinion! If Allâh brings me back safely I will never live in a land in which you have authority over me." When he returned, he stayed in Al-Madinah, and 'Umar bin Khattâb said to him: "What brought you here, O Abu Walid?" So he told him the story, and what he had said about not living in the same land as Mu'âwiyah. 'Umar said: "Go back to your land, O Abu Walid, for what a bad land is the land from where you and people like you are absent." Then he wrote to Mu'awiyah and said: "You have no authority over him; make the people follow what he says, for he is right." (Hasan)

أُسَاكِنْكَ بِأَرْضِ لَكَ عَلَيَّ فِيهَا إِمْرَةً. فَلَمَّا قَفَلَ لَجِقَ بِالْمَدِينَةِ، فَقَالَ لَهُ عُمَرُ بْنُ الْخَطَّابِ: مَا أَقْدَمَكَ يَا أَبَا الْوَلِيدِ؟ فَقَصَّ عَلَيْهِ الْقِطَّة، وَمَا قَالَ مِنْ مُسَاكَتَهِ. فَقَالَ: عَلَيْهِ الْقِطَّة، وَمَا قَالَ مِنْ مُسَاكَتَهِ. فَقَالَ: ارْجِعْ يَا أَبَا الْوَلِيدِ! إِلَى أَرْضِكَ، فَقَبَّحَ اللهُ أَرْضِكَ، فَقَبَّحَ اللهُ أَرْضِكَ، فَقَبَّحَ اللهُ أَرْضًا لَسْتَ فِيهَا وَأَمْثَالُكَ، وَكَتَبَ إِلَى مُعَاوِيَةً: لاَ إِمْرَةَ لَكَ عَلَيْهِ وَاحْمِلِ النَّاسَ مُعَاوِيَةً: لاَ إِمْرَةَ لَكَ عَلَيْهِ وَاحْمِلِ النَّاسَ عَلَى مَا قَالَ، فَإِنَّهُ هُوَ الأَمْرُ.

تخريج: [إسناده حسن] \* قبيصة له رؤية، فالسند متصل أو من مراسيل الصحابة، وله شواهد عند مسلم وغيره، وانظر الحديث الآتي: ٢٢٥٤ .

Comments:

#### condition of

- a. Selling gold for gold or silver for silver is only allowed if it is like for like, and the parties to the deal hand over their commodities on the spot. If the deal is silver for gold, they do not have to be equal in quantity. The deal must, however, be finalized in the same sitting. By the same analogy, exchange of old currency notes with new ones shall also be governed by the same rule. Thus, exchanging new 100 denomination currency notes for the old 110 denomination notes is not permissible in Islam.
- b. No one's word, even that of a Companion, carries any weight if it is in conflict with the words of the Prophet. It may, however, be the case that one Companion interpreted the *Hadith* in a certain way while the other Companion thought that the *Hadith* did not support the first Companion's deduction, or else he gave more weight to another *Hadith* related to the subject. In a situation like this, the right course for us is to analyse the *Hadith* to see which interpretation has more weight. Any well-meaning error in making the right choice through *Ijtihâd* (independent reasoning or excercise of judgment) is condonable.
- c. The Companions attached so much importance and value to the *Hadith* that, when an opinion sounding different from the meaning of the *Hadith* was presented, the Companion was so enraged that he decided to leave the land he was staying in. 'Umar a appreciated the position taken by him so much

that he declared to Mu'âwiyah 🕸 that 'Ubâdah 🕸 would not be under his authority.

d. If two Companions have divergent views on a matter, the view more in line with teachings of the Qur'an and Sunnah should be adopted. 'Umar & did just that. He ascertained the views of the two, and preferred the one that was in line with the teachings of the Prophet & and enforced it.

19. 'Abdullâh bin Mas'ud said: "When I tell you of a Hadith from the Messenger of Allâh ﷺ, then think of the Messenger of Allâh ﷺ as being the best, the utmost rightly guided and the one with the utmost Taqwa (piety, righteousness)." (Da'if)

19 - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ الْخَلَادِ الْبَاهِلِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا بَحْيَى بْنُ سَعِيدٍ، عَنْ شُعْبَةَ، عَنِ ابْنِ عَجْدَلَانَ أَنْبَأَنَا عَوْنُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللهِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ عَجْلاَنَ أَنْبَأَنَا عَوْنُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللهِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ اللهِ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ قَالَ: إِذَا حَدَّثُنُكُمْ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلْ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْهِ اللهِ عَلْ عَبْدِ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلْ اللهِ عَلَيْهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهِ عَلْهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَا اللهُ عَلَيْهُ عَلَيْهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهُ عَلَيْهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهُ اللهِ عَلَيْهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهِ عَلَيْهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهُ اللهِ عَلَيْهُ اللهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهُ اللهِ عَلَيْهُ اللهِ عَلَيْهُ اللهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهُ اللهِ عَلَيْهُ اللهِ عَلَيْهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُهُ اللهُ اللهُو

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف] أخرجه أحمد: ١/ ٣٨٥، ٤١٥ عن يحيى به، وقال البوصيري: «هذا إسناد فيه انقطاع \* عون بن عبدالله لم يسمع من عبدالله بن مسعود».

20. It was narrated that 'Ali bin Abu Tâlib said: "When I narrate a Hadith from the Messenger of Allâh to you, then think of him as being the best, the most rightly guided and the one with the utmost Taqwa (piety, righteousness)." (Sahih)

٧٠ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَارٍ: حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى ابْنُ سَعِيدٍ، عَنْ شُعْبَةً، عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ مُرَّةَ، ابْنُ سَعِيدٍ، عَنْ شُعْبَةً، عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ مُرَّةَ، عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَٰنِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَٰنِ السُّلَمِيِّ، عَنْ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ. قَالَ: إِذَا لَسُّلَمِيٍّ، عَنْ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ. قَالَ: إِذَا حَدَّثُتُكُمْ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَلَيْ حَدِيثاً فَظُنُوا بِهِ اللهِ عَلَيْ حَدِيثاً فَظُنُوا .

تخريج: [إسناده صحيح] أخرجه أحمد: ١٢٦،١٢٢/ من حديث شعبة به، وقال البوصيري: «هذا إسناد صحيح، رجاله محتج بهم في الصحيحين».

#### Comments: 19 & 20

- a. The *Hadith* means that if we come across an authentic *Hadith* that seems to contain an impropriety, we should interpret it in such a way that the impropriety is removed. It is because a *Hadith* can sometimes admit of more than one interpretation. In that situation we must adopt the interpretation that is supported by the Qur'ân and other traditions of the Prophet ...
- b. Just as some of the Verses of the Qur'ân contain concepts that are beyond the realm of human intellect (not against it), a *Hadith* may also contain such concepts. The right course to adopt, in such a case, is that we keep faith in the text of the *Hadith*, and leave the ultimate meaning to Allâh. Traditions referring to the attributes of Allâh and details about life in *Barzakh*

(intervening period between death and resurrection) belong to this category.

c. The suggested course is the best course, it being nearest to true guidance and piety.

21. It was narrated from Abu Hurairah that the Prophet said: "I do not want to hear of anyone of you who, upon hearing a Hadith narrated from me, says while reclining on his pillow: 'Recite Qur'ân (to verify this Hadith).' (Here the Prophet said:) Any excellent word that is said, it is I who have said it." [How then can you reject what I have said?] (Da'if)

٢١ - حَلَّاثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْمُنْلِرِ: حَدَّاثَنَا مُحَمَّد ابْنُ الْفُضْيْلِ: حَدَّثَنَا الْمَقْبُرِيُّ، عَنْ جَدِّهِ، عَنْ ابْنُ الْفُضَيْلِ: حَدَّثَنَا الْمَقْبُرِيُّ، عَنْ جَدِّهِ، عَنْ ابْنِي هُرَيْرَةَ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ عَيِّكِ أَنَّهُ قَالَ: «لاَ أَعْرِفَنَ مَا يُحَدَّثُ أَحَدُكُمْ عَنِي الْحَديثِ وَهُو أَعْرِفَنَ مَا يُحَدَّثُ أَحَدُكُمْ عَنِي الْحَديثِ وَهُو مُثَكِىءٌ عَلَى أَرِيكَتِهِ فَيَقُولُ: اقْرَأْ قُرْآناً. مَا مُثَكِىءٌ عَلَى أَرِيكَتِهِ فَيَقُولُ: اقْرَأْ قُرْآناً. مَا قِيلَ مِنْ قَوْلٍ حَسَنٍ فَأَنَا قُلْتُهُ».

تخريج: [ضعيف] \* عبدالله بن سعيد المقبري متروك (تقريب)، وله طريق آخر ضعيف عند أحمد: ٢/ ٣٦٧، ٤٨٣ .

#### Comments:

- a. It is an extremely Weak Hadith. The last sentence of the "Hadith" is in obvious conflict with the more dependable Mutawâtir (Continuous) Ahâdith narrated by the 'Ten Companions' (who were given in advance the glad tiding of admittance to Paradise in the life after death.) The Hadith referred to above quotes the Prophet sa saying: "Whoever intentionally forges a lie against me, let him take his place in Hell-fire." (Bukhâri H.110)
- b. A Da'if (Weak) "Hadith" is one that does not fulfill the conditions of a Sahih (Sound) or Hasan (Good) Hadith. Scholars have three different opinions about acting on weak Hadith as follows: (i) A vast majority of traditionists, researchers and scrupulous scholars do not regard the contents of a Weak Hadith as conclusive proof or binding, regardless whether it relates to the rules (of permission and prohibition) in Islam, or to the merits of performing certain acts of virtue or devotion, (ii) Some Traditionists and scholars accept them in matters related to acts of devotion or virtue, as well as for awakening the desire for Divine reward, or creating a fright from the impending doom in the Hereafter, (iii) There is also a third group of scholars that accepts a weak Hadith if (a) it is not extremely weak, (b) the Hadith belongs to some everyday matter and (c) while acting on it, one should not assume that he is doing a bidding of the Prophet sa and it is none of his commands. Observing all these conditions is, however, a difficult proposition. As such one would be well-advised not to accept a Weak *Hadith* at all. And Allâh knows best of all.
- **22.** It was narrated from Abu Salamah that Abu Hurairah said

٢٢ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبَّادِ بْنِ آدَمَ: حَدَّثَنَا

to a man: "O son of my brother, when I narrate a *Hadith* of the Messenger of Allâh to you, then do not try to make any examples for it." [1] (Hasan)

أَبِي، عَنْ شُعْبَةً، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَمْرِو، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةً ح: وَحَدَّثَنَا هَنَّادُ الْبِي هُرَيْرَةً ح: وَحَدَّثَنَا هَنَّادُ الْبُنُ السَّرِيِّ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدَةُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ: حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَمْرِو، عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةً، أَنَّ أَبَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَمْرِو، عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةً، أَنَّ أَبَا هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ لِرَجُلٍ: يَا ابْنَ أَخِي! إِذَا حَدَّثْتُكَ هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ لِرَجُلٍ: يَا ابْنَ أَخِي! إِذَا حَدَّثْتُكَ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ ﷺ حَدِيثًا فَلا تَضْرِبْ لَهُ اللهُ عَشْرِبْ لَهُ اللهُ عَشْرِبْ لَهُ اللهُ مَثَالَ.

[قَالَ أَبُو الْحَسَنِ: حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ عَبْدِ اللهِ الْكَرَابِيسِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْجَعْدِ، عَنْ شُعْبَةَ، عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ مُرَّةَ، مِثْلَ حَدِيثِ عَلِيٍّ رُضِى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ].

تخريج: [إسناده حسن] انظر، ح: ٤٨٥.

#### Comments:

Abu Hurairah & faulted the conduct of the man, who was Ibn 'Abbas, and warned him for raising objections to it. For more details see no. 485.

### Chapter 3. Caution In Narrating Ahâdith From The Messenger Of Allâh

23. 'Amr bin Maimun said: "I used to visit Ibn Mas'ud every Thursday afternoon, but he never uttered the words: 'The Messenger of Allâh said.' Then one evening, he said: 'The Messenger of Allâh said,' then he let his head hang down." He said: "I looked at him and saw that his shirt was unfastened; his eyes were filled with tears, and his veins were bulging out (with fear). He said: 'Or more than that,

# (المعجم ٣) - بَابُ التَّوَقِّي فِي الْحَدِيثِ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ ﷺ (التحفة ٣)

٣٧ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ: حَدَّثَنَا مُسْلِمٌ مُعَاذُ بْنُ مُعَاذٍ، عَنِ ابْنِ عَوْنٍ. حَدَّثَنَا مُسْلِمٌ الْبَطِينُ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ مَيْمُونٍ قَالَ: مَا أَخْطَأَنِي ابْنُ مَسْعُودٍ عَشِيَّةَ خَمِيسٍ إِلَّا أَتَيْتُهُ فِيهِ. قَالَ: فَمَا سَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ بِشَيْءٍ قَطُّ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ. فَلَمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ فَلُونُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ. فَلَمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ. فَلُمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ. فَلَمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ. فَلُمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ. فَلُولُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ. فَلُمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ. فَلُمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ. فَلَمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ. فَلُمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ. فَلُمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ فَلُهُ وَاللهِ عَلَيْهِ فَلُهُ وَاللهِ عَلَيْهِ فَلُهُ وَالَهُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ فَلُهُ وَاللهِ عَلَيْهُ فَلُونُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ فَلُهُ وَاللهُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ فَلَهُ وَاللهِ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَيْهِ فَلَهُ وَاللهِ عَلَيْهِ فَلَهُ وَاللهِ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَيْهُ فَلَهُ وَاللهُ عَلَيْهُ فَلَهُ عَلَيْهِ فَلَهُ وَاللهُ عَلَيْهُ فَلَهُ وَاللهُ عَلَيْهُ فَلُهُ وَاللهُ عَلَيْهُ فَلَهُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ فَلَهُ اللهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهُ فَلَهُ اللهِ اللهِ عَلَيْهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ ا

<sup>[1]</sup> For the first part of this Hadith, see no. 485.

or less than that, or close to that, or something similar." (Sahih)

قَائِمٌ مُحَلَّلَةً أَزْرَارُ قَمِيصهِ، قَلِ اغْرَوْرَقَتْ عَيْنَاهُ، وَانْتَفَخَتْ أَوْدَاجُهُ. قَالَ: أَوْ دُونَ ذَلِكَ. أَوْ قَرِيباً مِنْ ذَلِكَ. أَوْ شَبِيهاً بِذَٰلِكَ. أَوْ شَبِيها بِذَٰلِكَ. أَوْ شَبِيها بِذَٰلِكَ.

تخريج: [إسناده صحيح] أخرجه أحمد: ١/ ٤٥٢ عن معاذ وغيره به، وصححه البوصيري.

#### Comments:

- a. 'Amr bin Maimun used to visit 'Abdullâh bin Mas'ud since he ('Abdullâh bin Mas'ud since he ('Abdullâh bin Mas'ud so) used to hold a weekly session of his scholarly discourse in his house on that day. It is narrated (in Bukhâri, 70) that he was requested to hold those sessions of admonition and knowledge often times once a week, but he said in reply: "The Prophet also used to preach only on appropriate times and occasions, lest the audiences should start feeling bored. It follows from this that it is most advisable that we fix a particular time for purposes of preaching or imparting knowledge, so that the people can really benefit by the discourses.
- b. The Arabic word 'Ashiyyah used in the Hadith may mean any time from the decline of the sun until sunset. So, the time of the discourse may have been either after Zuhr or 'Asr prayer. And Allâh knows best.
- c. 'Abdullâh bin Mas'ud avoided giving a verbatim narration of the *Hadith*, lest a word that the Prophet had not spoken should be attributed to him. There were many other Companions who made a verbatim narration of the traditions. Both methods of narration are correct. Direct narration is considered better although the indirect narration is a safer option.
- d. It is also a part of the etiquette of *Hadith* narration that if the narrator does not remember the exact words of the *Hadith*, he should finish his narration by saying: "Or as the Messenger of Allâh said." We shall read about it in the next *Hadith* that narrates the practice of Anas bin Mâlik in this regard.

**24.** Muhammad bin Sirin said: "Whenever Anas bin Mâlik finished narrating a *Hadith* from the Messenger of Allâh ﷺ, he would say, 'Or as the Messenger of Allâh ﷺ said.'" (Sahih)

7٤ - حَلَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ: حَدَّثَنَا مُعَاذُ بْنُ مُعَاذٍ ، عَنِ ابْنِ عَوْنٍ ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ سِيرِينَ ، قَالَ: كَانَ أَنسُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ إِذَا حَدَّثَ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَلَيْ حَدِيثًا فَفَرَغَ مِنْهُ قَالَ: أَوْ كَمَا قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَيْ .

تخريج: [إسناده صحيح] أخرجه أحمد: ٣/ ٢٠٥ عن معاذ به، وقال البوصيري: «هذا إسناد صحيح على شرط الشيخين، فقد احتجا لجميع رواته».

<sup>[1]</sup> That is, Ibn Mas'ud was indicating that the Prophet said something similar to what he had narrated.

25. It was narrated that 'Abdur-Rahmân bin Abi Laila said: "We said to Zaid bin Arqam: 'Tell us a Hadith from the Messenger of Allâh ." He said: 'We have grown old and have forgotten, and (narrating) Ahâdith from the Messenger of Allâh is difficult (not a simple matter).'" (Sahih)

70 - حَلَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَة: حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غُنْدَرٌ، عَنْ شُعْبَةً؛ ح: وَحَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَارٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنُ مَهْدِيٍّ: حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنُ مَهْدِيٍّ: حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ اللهِ عُنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ ابْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَىٰ قَالَ: قُلْنَا لِزَيْدِ بْنِ أَرْقَمَ: حَدِّثْنَا ابْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَىٰ قَالَ: قُلْنَا لِزَيْدِ بْنِ أَرْقَمَ: حَدِّثْنَا وَنَسينَا عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَنْ شَدِيدٌ.

تخريج: [إسناده صحيح] أخرجه أحمد: ٣٧٠/٤، ٣٧١، ٣٧١ عن غندر وغيره به، وقال البوصيري: «هذا إسناد صحيح، رجاله كلهم ثقات محتج بهم في الكتب الستة».

#### Comments: 24 & 25

- a. It clearly shows that the Companions considered a *Hadith* something quite great and momentous. They, therefore, only narrated what they remembered well.
- b. From this, some *Hadith* scholars have deduced the rule, that from the moment a scholar begins to make mistakes in narrating the *Ahâdith*, he should stop narrating them.
- c. Our scholars must, therefore, make it a rule to quote only those *Ahâdith* in their writings and speeches that they know for sure belong to the category of *Sahih* or *Hasan Ahâdith*, and avoid narrating weak *Ahâdith*.

26. It was narrated that 'Abdullâh bin Abu Safar said: "I heard Ash-Sha'bi saying: 'I sat with Ibn 'Umar for a year and I did not hear him narrate anything from the Messenger of Allâh ." (Sahih)

٢٦ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو النَّضْرِ، عَنْ شُعْبَةَ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ نُمَيْرٍ: حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو النَّصْرِ، عَنْ شُعْبَةَ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ أَبِي السَّفَرِ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ الشَّعْبِيَّ يَقُولُ: جَالَسْتُ ابْنَ عُمَرَ سَنَةً فَمَا سَمِعْتُهُ يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ رَسُول اللهِ عَلَيْ شَيْتًا.

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، أخبار الآحاد، باب خبر المرأة الواحدة، ح:٧٢٦٧، ومسلم، الصيد والذبائح، باب إباحة الضب، ح:١٩٤٤ من حديث توبة العنبري عن الشعبي به مطولاً، وحديث ابن أبي السفر: أخرجه أحمد:٢/١٥٧.

#### Comments:

- a. 'Abdullâh bin 'Umar also avoided narrating Ahâdith in the name of the Prophet 變, for reasons that made other Companions cautious, namely that they were afraid of attributing to the Prophet 囊 words that he had not spoken.
- b. Not that the Companions did not engage in the teachings of Islam but their

method was different. They clearly told the people the things that were obligatory, or permissible, or unlawful, as well as the things they would do well to avoid. All these things they told them in the light of the *Ahâdith* they had heard from the Prophet **\*\***, but they did not narrate those traditions in his name.

٧٧ - حَدَّثَنَا الْعَبَّاسِ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَظِيمِ الْعَظْيمِ الْعَظْيمِ وَ الْعَظْيمِ الْعَنْبُرِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ: أَنْبَأَنَا مَعْمَرُ، عَنِ ابْنِ طَاوُسٍ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ ابْنَ عَبَّاسٍ يَقُولُ: إِنَّا كُنَّا نَحْفَظُ الْحَدِيثَ، وَالْحَدِيثُ، وَالْحَدِيثُ يُحْفَظُ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَيْفٍ. فأمَّا إِذَا رَكِبْتُمُ الصَّعْبَ وَالذَّلُولَ، فَهَيْهَاتَ.

تخريج: أخرجه مسلم في مقدمة صحيحه، باب النهي عن الرواية عن الضعفاء . . . إلخ، ح : ٧ من حديث عبدالرزاق به .

#### Comments:

- a. Prophetic Ahâdith are conclusive proofs in the Islamic law. That is why the Companions listened to them attentively and memorized them studiously. Ibn 'Abbâs , as we know, was passing through the childhood phase during the lifetime of the Prophet . As such he could hear only a limited number of Ahâdith from him. He nevertheless memorized a large number of Ahâdith from the senior Companions, so much so, that he came to be regarded as one of the major narrators among the Prophet's Companions.
- b. Real Islam is the word of the Prophet . Rulings given by others cannot take the place of Prophetic traditions. It is therefore, imperative that we seek the proof straightaway from the Qur'ân and Sunnah in all matters.
- c. Recourse to the words of Companions and the Followers can only be taken where we have no word of the Prophet . The Followers sometimes even used to write the words of the Companions. Ibn 'Abbâs did not like the idea of writing the words of others beside those of the Prophet . That is why he counseled the people to memorize the *Ahâdith*, not the sayings and rulings of others.
- d. The Arabic expression (As-sa'ba wadh-dhalul) literally means 'to tread the hard and soft ground'. In this Hadith it figuratively means: "You cannot distinguish between an acceptable and unacceptable tradition." It could also be understood as in; 'riding both the arrogant and the docile animal but one would be well-advised to avoid the arrogant animal.' The total meaning of the phrase is thus the same, namely: "You must not accept the word of each and every narrator, but only of those narrators that are dependable and trustworthy, lest anything that the Prophet has not said be unknowingly attributed to him."

28. It was narrated that Qarazah bin Ka'b said: "Umar bin Al-Khattâb sent us to Kufah, and he accompanied us as far as a place called Sirâr. He said: 'Do you know why I walked with you?' We said: Because of the rights of the Companions of the Messenger of Allâh and because of the rights of the Ansâr.' He said: 'No, rather it is because of words that I wanted to say to you. I wanted you to memorize it due to my walking with you. You are going to people in whose hearts the Our'an bubbles like water in a copper cauldron. When they see you, they will look up at you, saying: "The Companions of Muhammad!" But do not recite many reports from the Messenger of Allâh 鑑, then I will be your partner." (Da'if)

٢٨ - حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ عَبْدَةً: حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ ابْنُ زَيْدٍ، عَنْ مُجَالِدٍ، عَنِ الشَّعْبِيِّ، عَنْ قَرَطَةَ بْنِ كَعْبٍ قَالَ: بَعَثَنَا عُمَرُ بْنُ الْخَطَّابِ إِلَى الْكُوفَةِ وَشَيَّعَنَا. فَمَشَى مَعَنَا إِلَى مَوْضِع بِقَالُ لَهُ صِرَارٌ. فَقَالَ: أَتَدْرُونَ لِمَ مَشَيْتُ مُعَكُمْ؟ قَالَ: قُلْنَا: لِحَقِّ صُحْبَةِ رَسُولِ اللهِ مَعَكُمْ؟ قَالَ: قُلْنَا: لِحَقِّ صُحْبَةِ رَسُولِ اللهِ مَعَكُمْ لِحِدِيثٍ أَرَدْتُ أَنْ أَحَدِّثَكُمْ بِهِ، فَأَرَدْتُ مَعَكُمْ لِحِدِيثٍ أَرَدْتُ أَنْ أَحَدِّثَكُمْ بِهِ، فَأَرَدْتُ أَنْ أَحَدِّثَكُمْ بِهِ، فَأَرَدْتُ مَعْكُمْ لِحِدِيثٍ أَرَدْتُ أَنْ أَحَدِّثَكُمْ بِهِ، فَأَرَدْتُ مَعْكُمْ فِي صَدُورِهِمْ هَزِيزٌ كَهَزِيزِ أَنْ فِي صُدُورِهِمْ هَزِيزٌ كَهَزِيزِ عَلَى قَوْمٍ، لِلْقُرْآنِ فِي صُدُورِهِمْ هَزِيزٌ كَهَزِيزِ عَلَى قَوْمٍ، لِلْقُرْآنِ فِي صُدُورِهِمْ هَزِيزٌ كَهَزِيزِ عَلَى قَوْمٍ، لِلْقُرْآنِ فِي صُدُورِهِمْ هَزِيزٌ كَهَزِيزِ اللهِ عَلَى قَوْمٍ، لِلْقُرْآنِ فِي صُدُورِهِمْ هَزِيزٌ كَهَزِيزِ الْمِرْجَلِ. فَإِذَا رَأُوكُمْ مَدُوا إِلَيْكُمْ أَعْنَاقَهُمْ وَقَالُوا الرِّوَايَةَ عَنْ الشَّولِ اللهِ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَيْهُ مُ مُنَا أَنْ شَرِيكُكُمْ أَعْنَاقَهُمْ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ، ثُمَّ أَنَا شَرِيكُكُمْ .

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف] \* مجالد تقدم، ح:١١، وتابعه بيان في رواية سفيان بن عيينة (المستدرك:١/٢٠١) لكنه عنعن، وصححه المحاكم(!).

#### **Comments:**

- a. To be moved by the reading of the Qur'an and the melting of the heart by it, is the characteristic of a true believer, and the sign of the tenderness of the heart.
- b. Along with the Qur'an, it is also essential that we acquire the knowledge of the *Hadith* since 'Umar did not forbid to narrate the *Hadith*. He only forbade overdoing it.
- c. While teaching, consideration should be given to the level of the students, and they should only be given at a time as much as they can easily take and digest.
- d. Forbidding giving too much of *Hadith* at a time is also meant to keep alive the interest of the students in them, and make their lessons more fruitful.
- **29.** It was narrated that Sâ'ib bin Yazid said: "I accompanied Sa'd bin Mâlik from Al-Madinah to Makkah, and I did not hear him narrate a single *Hadith* from the

٢٩ - حَلَّتَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَارٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمٰنِ: حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ، عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ الرَّحْمٰنِ: حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ، عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ سَعِيدٍ، عَنِ السَّائِبِ بْنِ يَزِيدَ، قَالَ: صَحِبْتُ سَعِيدٍ، عَنِ السَّائِبِ بْنِ يَزِيدَ، قَالَ: صَحِبْتُ

Prophet 鑑." (Sahih)

سَعْدَ بْنَ مَالِكِ مِنَ الْمَدِينَةِ إِلَى مَكَّةً، فَمَا سَوعْتُهُ يُحَدِّثُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ عَلِيْهِ بِحَدِيثٍ وَاحِدٍ.

تخريج: [إسناده صحيح] وأصله عند البخاري، المغازي، باب اإذ همت طائفتان منكم ... إلخ»، ح: ٢٨٢٤ ، ٤٠٦٢ من حديث السائب رضي الله عنه، أطول منه.

#### Comments:

The reason for this was the extreme caution the Companions were wont to exercise in the matter. However, they regularly explained the rules of the Shari'ah and engaged in wise counseling or admonition — all drawn from the Ahâdith.

#### Chapter 4. Severe Condemnation Of Deliberately Telling Lies Against The Messenger Of Allâh

**30.** It was narrated from 'Abdur-Rahmân bin 'Abdullâh bin Mas'ud that his father said: "The Messenger of Allâh 'Whoever tells lies about me deliberately, let him take his place in Hell.'" (Sahih)

(المعجم ٤) - بَابُ التَّغْلِيظِ فِي تَعَمُّدِ الْكَذِبِ عَلَى رَسُولِ اللهِ ﷺ (التحفة ٤)

٣٠ - حَدَّثْنَا أَبُو بَكُر بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ وَشُوَيْدُ ابْنُ سَعِيدٍ وَعَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ عَامِرِ بْنِ زُرَارَةَ وإِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ مُوسَى قَالُواْ: حَدَّثَنَا شَرِيكٌ، عَنْ سِمَاكٍ، عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْن مَسْعُودٍ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: «مَنْ ۚ كَذَبَ عَلَيَّ مُتَعَمِّداً فَلْيَتَبَوَّأُ مَقْعَدَهُ مِنَ

الله الله الله الله المناصري المناع المناع الله الله الله عند الفتح والنصر، الله عند الفتح والنصر، ح: ٢٢٥٧ من حديث شعبة عن سماك به مطولاً، وقال: «هذا حديث حسن صحيح».

#### Comments:

- a. 'Deliberately telling lies' means fabricating something, then attributing it to the Prophet and presenting it as a Prophetic Hadith. It is an act of great sin.
- b. It is on the basis of this that the *Hadith* scholars have drawn the maxim that if, on a certain occasion, one feels the need to narrate a Weak Hadith of the Prophet , it must be clarified to the listeners that it is a Weak Hadith. The reason being that a Weak Hadith does not create the conviction as to whether the Prophet 25 did really speak those words, or the narrator has mistakenly narrated it as such.
- c. Taking one's place in Hell' means the person is doomed to be consigned to Hell, and he must be sure that, due to his act of sin, his seat has been booked in Hell. However, it is hoped that, if the person repents and admits before the people that such and such traditions narrated by him in the name

of the Prophet se were coined by him, his sin may be forgiven by Allâh, although the *Hadith* scholars would not even then accept his narrations.

**31.** It was narrated that 'Ali said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Do not tell lies about me, for telling lies about me leads to Hell (Fire).'" (Sahih)

٣١ - حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ عَامِرِ بْنِ زُرَارَةَ، وَإِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ مُوسَى قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا شَرِيكٌ، عَنْ مَنْصُورٍ، عَنْ رِبْعِيِّ بْنِ حِرَاشٍ، عَنْ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ مَنْصُورٍ، عَنْ رِبْعِيِّ بْنِ حِرَاشٍ، عَنْ عَلِيٍّ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: «لاَ تَكْذِبُوا عَلَيَّ، قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: «لاَ تَكْذِبُوا عَلَيَّ، فَإِنَّ النَّارَ».

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، العلم، باب إثم من كذب على النبي ﷺ، ح:١٠٦، ومسلم، المقدمة، باب تغليظ الكذب على رسول الله ﷺ، ح:١، من حديث شعبة عن منصور به.

**32.** It was narrated that Anas bin Mâlik said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Whoever tells lies about me,' I (the narrator) think that he also said, 'deliberately,' 'let him take his place in Hell.'" (Sahih)

٣٧ - حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ بْنُ رُمْحِ الْمِصْرِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ بْنُ سَعْدِ، عَنِ ابْنِ شِهَابٍ، عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: انْسَ كَذَبَ عَلَيَّ - حَسِبْتُهُ قَالَ: مُتَعَمِّداً - فَلْيَتَبَوَّأُ مَقْعَدَهُ مِنَ النَّارِ».

تخريج: [صحيح] أخرجه الترمذي، العلم، باب ما جاء في تعظيم الكذب على رسول الله على رسول الله على رسول الله على من حديث الليث به، وقال: «هذا حديث حسن غريب صحيح من هذا الوجه من حديث الزهري».

#### Comments: 31 & 32

- a. The narrator (probably Anas bin Mâlik &) doubts whether or not the Prophet also spoke the word 'Muhammad'. There is no such doubt about the rest of the words of *Hadith*.
- b. It is the proof of the narrator's integrity that he clearly pointed out his doubt about the authenticity of a word in the *Hadith*.
- c. Other narrations of the *Hadith* confirm that the word 'Muhammad' was part of the *Hadith*. It is, therefore, not right to doubt its authenticity by the transmitter of the report.
- 33. It was narrated that Jâbir said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Whoever tells lies about me deliberately, let him take his place in Hell.'" (Sahih)

٣٣ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو خَيْثَمَةَ زُهَيْرُ بْنُ حَرْبِ: حَدَّثَنَا هُشَيْمٌ، عَنْ أَبِي الزُّبَيْرِ، عَنْ جَابِرٍ عَلْ جَابِرٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولَ اللهِ ﷺ: «مَنْ كَذَبَ عَلَيَّ مُتَعَمِّداً فَلْيَتَبَوَّأُ مَقْعَدَهُ مِنَ النَّارِ».

تخريج: [صحيح متواتر] أخرجه أحمد:٣٠٣/٣ عن هشيم به، وصرح بالسماع عنده، والحديث متواتر كما في «الأزهار المتناثرة في الأحاديث المتواترة» وغيره.

34. It was narrated that Abu Hurairah said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Whoever attributes to me something that I have not said, let him take his place in Hell.'" (Sahih)

٣٤ - حَلَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ: حَلَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَمْرِو، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَمْرِو، عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: "مَنْ تَقَوَّلَ عَلَيَّ مَا لَمْ أَقُلْ، فَلْيَتَبَوَّأُ مَقْعَدَهُ مِنَ النَّارِ».

تخريج: [صحيح] أخرجه أحمد: ٥٠١/٢ من حديث محمد بن عمرو به، وهو حسن الحديث (ميزان الإعتدال: ٣/٦٧٣)، وللحديث طرق كثيرة جدًا.

35. It was narrated that Abu Qatâdah said: "While he was on this pulpit, I heard the Messenger of Allâh saying: 'Beware of narrating too many Ahâdith from me. Whoever attributes something to me, let him speak the truth faithfully. Whoever attributes to me something that I did not say, let him take his place in Hell.'" (Hasan)

٣٥ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةً: حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى التَّيْمِيُّ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ يَحْيَى التَّيْمِيُّ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ إِسْحَاقَ، عَنْ مَعْبَدِ بْنِ كَعْبِ، عَنْ أَبِي قَتَادَةً وَالله عَلَى الله عَلَيْ يَقُولُ عَلَى هٰذَا وَالله عَلَيْ يَقُولُ عَلَى هٰذَا الله عَلَيْ يَقُولُ عَلَى هٰذَا الله عَلَيْ يَقُولُ عَلَى هٰذَا الْمِنْبَرِ: "إِيَّاكُمْ وَكَثْرَةَ الْحَدِيثِ عَنِي، فَمَنْ الله قَالَ عَلَيْ فَلَيْقُلْ حَقًا أَوْ صِدْقاً. وَمَنْ تَقَوَّلَ عَلَيْ مَا لَمْ أَقُلْ، فَلْيَقُلْ حَقًا أَوْ صِدْقاً. وَمَنْ النَّارِ».

تخريج: [إسناده حسن] أخرجه أحمد: ٩٧/٥ من حديث محمد بن إسحاق به، وَهُو صَرَحُ بِالسَمَاعُ عنده.

36. It was narrated from 'Âmir bin 'Abdullâh bin Zubair that his father said: "I said to Zubair bin 'Awwâm: 'Why do I not hear you narrating Ahâdith from the Messenger of Allâh as I hear Ibn Mas'ud and so-and-so and so-and-so?' He said: 'I never left him from the time I became Muslim, but I heard him say a word: "Whoever tells a lie about me deliberately, let him take his place in Hell." '" (Sahih)

٣٦ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَيِي شَيْبَةَ وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ ابْنُ بَشَارٍ قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا غُنْدَرٌ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ: حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ، عَنْ جَامِعِ بْنِ شَدَّادٍ أَيِي صَخْرَةً، عَنْ عَامِر بْنِ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ اللهِ بْنِ اللهِ بْنِ اللهِ بْنِ اللهِ بَنِ اللهِ بَنِ اللهِ بَنِ اللهِ بَنِ اللهِ بَنِ الزُّبَيْرِ، عَنْ النَّهِ عَنْ عَامِر بْنِ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ النَّهِ بَنِ النَّهِ عَنْ أَيْدِ بَنِ الْعَوَّامِ: مَا لِيَ لاَ أَسْمَعُكَ تُحَدِّثُ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَلَى كَمَا أَسْمَعُ ابْنَ مَسْعُودٍ وَفُلاناً وَفُلاناً؟ قَالَ: أَمَا إِنِّي لَمْ أَفَارِقْهُ مُنْذُ أَسْلَمْتُ، وَلُكِنِّي سَمِعْتُ اللهِ عَلَى سَمِعْتُ اللهِ عَلَى مَتَعَمِّداً وَفُلاناً؟ قَالَ: أَمَا إِنِّي لَمْ أَفَارِقْهُ مُنْذُ أَسْلَمْتُ، وَلٰكِنِّي سَمِعْتُ اللهِ عَلَى مُتَعَمِّداً وَفُلاناً عَلَيْ مُتَعَمِّداً وَفُلاناً عَلَى مُتَعَمِّداً وَفُلاناً عَلَى مُتَعَمِّداً وَفُلاناً عَلَى مُتَعَمِّداً وَلَيْ لَهُ كَلِمَةً يَقُولُ: «مَنْ كَذَبَ عَلَيٌ مُتَعَمِّداً وَلَيْ مَنْ كَذَبَ عَلَي مُتَعَمِّداً وَلُيْ مَنْ كَذَبَ عَلَيْ مُتَعَمِّداً وَلَيْ مُنْ كُذَبَ عَلَيْ مُتَعَمِّداً وَلَيْ مُنْ مُنْ كُذَبَ عَلَيْ مُتَعَمِّداً وَلَيْ مُنْ كُولَةً مَقْعَدَهُ مِنَ النَّارِ».

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، العلم، باب إثم من كذب على النبي ﷺ، ح:١٠٧ من حديث

شعبة به.

37. It was narrated that Abu Sa'eed said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Whoever tells lies about me deliberately, let him take his place in Hell.'" (Sahih)

٣٧ - حَدَّثَنَا سُوَيْدُ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيًّ ابْنُ مُسْهِرٍ، عَنْ مُطَرِّفٍ، عَنْ عَطِيَّةَ، عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: «مَنْ كَذَبَ عَلَيَّ مُتَعَمِّداً فَلْيَتَبَوَّأُ مَقْعَدَهُ مِنَ النَّارِ».

تخريج: [صحيح] أخرجه أحمد: ٣٩/٣ من حديث عطية بن سعد العوفي به، وهو "تابعي معروف، ضعيف الحفظ، مشهور بالتدليس القبيح» (طبقات المدلسين الرابعة)، وانظر أيضًا، ح: ١١٢٩، والحديث متواتر كما تقدم، ح: ٣٣.

Comments: 33, 34, 35, 36 & 37

- a Scholars have enumerated several reasons for the evil practice of fabricating the *Ahâdith*. A look at the reasons for fabrication would by itself indicate why the narrating of such *Ahâdith*, or considering them worth following in matters relating to the supposed merit of doing certain acts or circulating them among the people, is an abominable practice. Some of the reasons are: a desire to buttress the position of one's school of thought and disparage the opposing school, seeking proximity to the rulers, wanting to revile the faith of Islam or using them as a ploy to earn sustenance or gain fame, and so on.
- b. Fabricated *Ahâdith* create doubts about the infallibility of the Prophets, degrade the position of the scholars, and defile the fair face of Islam. Circulation of such *Ahâdith* is, moreover, a major factor in the prevalence of innovations in the community. Therefore, the danger of citing fabricated *Ahâdith* is clear.

# Chapter 5. He Who Narrated (A *Hadith*) From The Messenger Of Allâh **Messenger** Thinking It To Be False

**38.** It was narrated from 'Ali that the Prophet said: "Whoever narrates a *Hadith* from me thinking it to be false, then he is one of the two liars." (Either the one who invents the lie or the one who repeats it; both are liars). (Sahih)

(المعجم ٥) - بَابُ مَنْ حَدَّثَ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ ﷺ [حَدِيثًا] وَهُوَ يَرْى أَنَّهُ رَسُولِ اللهِ ﷺ [حَدِيثًا] وَهُوَ يَرْى أَنَّهُ كَذِبٌ (التحفة ٥)

٣٨ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةً: حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ هَاشِم، عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَى، عَنِ الْحَكَمِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَى، عَنْ الْحَكَمِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَى، عَنْ عَلْي عَلْي عَلْي عَنْ عَبْدِ النَّبِي عَلِي قَالَ: «مَنْ حَدَّثَ عَنِي عَلِي مَنْ حَدَّثَ عَنِي عَلِي مَنْ حَدَّثَ عَنِي عَلِي مَنْ حَدَّثَ عَنْي النَّبِي عَلِي اللَّهِ عَنْ النَّبِي عَلَيْهِ قَالَ: «مَنْ حَدَّثُ مَنْ عَلْمَ اللَّهُ عَلْمَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهُ عَلَيْهُ اللَّهُ عَلْمَ اللَّهُ عَلَى اللَّهُ عَلْمَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْكُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهُ اللَّهُ عَلَى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهُ اللَّهُ الْمُنْ اللَّهُ الْمُنْ عَلَيْمُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ الْمُنْ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ الْمُنْ اللَّهُ اللللّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ الللّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَ

تخريج: [صحيح] أخرجه ابن أبي شيبة، الأدب، باب ما ذكر من علامة النفاق: ٨/٥٩٥،

ح:٢٥٦٠٧ \* ابن ابي ليلى تابعه شعبة في رواية، والأعمش، والحديث الآتي شاهد له، وانظر، ح:٠٠٠.

#### Comments:

- a. Just as the fabrication of *Ahâdith* is unlawful, it is also a grave crime and sin to circulate them in the name of the Prophet . And since the carrier of such a *Hadith* is an equal partner in crime with the one who minted it, he must also share the same punishment of burning in Hell-fire, as was forewarned for the fabricator of the *Hadith*.
- b. Quoting such a *Hadith* in front of the people with the purpose of dissuading them from being duped is permissible, since the purpose is not to deceive the audiences but to undeceive them.
- **39.** It was narrated from Samurah bin Jundub that the Prophet said: "Whoever narrated a *Hadith* from me thinking it to be false, then he is one of the two liars." (Sahih)

٣٩ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ قَالَ:
حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ. ح: وَحَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَارٍ:
حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ،
عَنِ الْحَكَمِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَىٰ،
عَنِ الْحَكَمِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَىٰ،
عَنْ سَمُرَةَ بْنِ جُنْدُبٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ عَلَيْ قَالَ:
هَنْ صَمْرَةَ بْنِ جُنْدُبٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ عَلَيْ قَالَ:
هَنْ صَمْرَةً بْنِ جُنْدُبٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ عَلَيْ قَالَ:
هَنْ حَدَّثَ عَنِّي حَدِيثًا وَهُو يَرَى أَنَّهُ كَذِبٌ

تخريج: أخرجه مسلم في مقدمة صحيحه، باب وجوب الرواية عن الثقات . . . إلخ عن ابن أبي شيبة به .

**40.** It was narrated from 'Ali that the Prophet said: "Whoever transmits a *Hadith* from me thinking it to be false, then he is one of the two liars." (Sahih)

Another chain similar to the narration of Samurah bin Jundub.

• ٤٠ - حَدَّثَنَا عُثْمَانُ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةً: حَدَّثَنَا مُحْمَّدُ بْنُ فَضَيْل، عَنِ الأَعْمَش، عَنِ الْحَكَمِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَىٰ، عَنْ النَّحَكِمِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَىٰ، عَنْ عَلِيًّ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ عَيْلِاً قَالَ: "مَنْ رَوَى عَنِي عَلِيًّ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ عَيْلِاً قَالَ: "مَنْ رَوَى عَنِي حَدِيثاً وَهُوَ يَرَى أَنَّهُ كَذِبٌ فَهُوَ أَحَدُ الْكَاذِبَيْن».

حدثنا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ [عَبْدِ اللهِ]: أَنْبَأَنَا الْحَسَنُ ابْنُ مُوسَى الأَشْيَبُ عَنْ شُعْبَةً. مِثْلَ حَدِيثِ سَمُرَةَ بْنِ جُنْدُبٍ.

تخرَيج: [صحيح] انظر الحديث السابق، وأخرجه عبدالله بن أحمد في زوائد المسند (١/ ١٠) عن عثمان بن أبي شيبة به.

41. It was narrated that Mughirah bin Shu'bah said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Whoever narrates a *Hadith* from me thinking it to be false, then he is one of the two liars.'" (Sahih)

41 - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ: حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ، عَنْ سُفْيَانَ، عَنْ حَبِيبِ بْنِ أَبِي فَابِتٍ، عَنْ مَيْمُونِ بْنِ أَبِي شَبِيبٍ، عَنِ فَابِتٍ، عَنْ مَيْمُونِ بْنِ أَبِي شَبِيبٍ، عَنِ اللهِ عَنِ اللهِ عَنِ اللهِ عَنِ اللهِ عَنِ اللهِ عَنْ اللهِ اللهِل

تخريج: أخرجه مسلم، المقدمة، باب وجوب الرواية عن الثقات . . . إلخ عن ابن أبي شيبة به، وفيه: «عن شعبة وسفيان عن حبيب . . . إلخ».

Comments: 39, 40, 41

The Ahâdith tell us about the punishment awaiting those who tell lies about the Prophet . There is no doubt in the fact that a lie against the Messenger of Allâh is among the worst of all lies in the world.

# Chapter 6. Following The Path Of The Rightly-Guided Caliphs

**42.** Yahya bin Abu Mutâ' said: "I heard 'Irbâd bin Sâriyah say: 'One day, the Messenger of Allâh ﷺ stood up among us and delivered a deeply moving speech to us that melted our hearts and caused our eyes to overflow with tears. It was said to him: 'O Messenger of Allâh, you have delivered a speech of farewell, so enjoin something upon us.' He said: 'I urge you to fear Allâh, and to listen and obey, even if (your leader) is an Abyssinian slave. After I am gone, you will see great conflict. I urge you to adhere to my Sunnah and the path of the Rightly-Guided Caliphs, and cling stubbornly to it. And beware of newly-invented matters, for every innovation is a

### (المعجم ٦) - بَابُ اتّباعِ سُنّةِ الْخُلَفَاءِ الرّاشِدِينَ الْمَهْدِيّـينَ (التحفة ٦)

٤٧ - حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ بَشِيرِ بْنِ فَوْانَ الدِّمَشْقِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ الْعَلاَءِ يعني: ابنَ زَبْرٍ: حَدَّثَنِي يَحْيَى بْنُ أَبِي الْمُطَاعِ، قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ الْعِرْبَاضَ بْنَ سَارِيَةَ يَقُولُ: قَامَ فِينَا رَسُولُ اللهِ الْعِرْبَاضَ بْنَ سَارِيَةَ يَقُولُ: قَامَ فِينَا رَسُولُ اللهِ الْعِرْبَاضَ بْنَ سَارِيَةَ يَقُولُ: قَامَ فِينَا رَسُولُ اللهِ وَخَلَتْ مَوْعِظَةً بَلِيغَةً وَجِلَتْ مِنْهَا الْعُيُونُ. فَقِيلَ: يَا مَسُولً اللهِ وَخَرَفَتْ مِنْهَا الْعُيُونُ. فَقِيلَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ! وَعَظْتَ مَوْعِظَةً مُودِّعِ، فَاعْهَدُ رَسُولَ اللهِ! وَعَظْتَ مَوْعِظَةً مُودِّعِ، فَاعْهَدُ رَسُولَ اللهِ! وَعَظْتَ مَوْعِظَةً مُودِّعِ، فَاعْهَدُ إِلَيْنَا بِعَهْدِ. فَقَالَ: "عَلَيْكُمْ بِتَقْوَى اللهِ، وَالسَّمْعِ وَالطَّاعَةِ، وإِنْ عَبْداً حَبَشِيًّا. وَسَتَرَوْنَ وَلَا مُورَ الْمُحْدَقِي اللهِ وَسَتَرَوْنَ الْمُهْدِيِّينِ ، عَضُوا مِنْ كُلُّ بِدُعَةٍ ضَلاَلَةً». وإيَّاكُمْ والأُمُورَ الْمُحْدَثَاتِ، فَإِنَّ كُلَّ بِدُعَةٍ ضَلالَةٌ».

going astray."" (Hasan)

تخريج: [إسناده حسن] أخرجه الطبراني في الكبير: ٢٤٨/١٨، ح: ٦٢٢، والحاكم: ٩٧/١ من حديث عبدالله بن العلاء به (وله علة غير قادحة)، وانظر الحديث الآتي.

#### Comments:

- a. It is the Sunnah of the Prophet see for a departing man to give good advice to those he is leaving behind.
- b. Importance of *Taqwa* (piety; righteousness): *Taqwa* as a special term means obeying the commands of Allâh, and avoiding evil acts that would displease Him, so as to escape the punishment of Hell-fire.
- c. Obedience to a legally recognized ruler is mandatory as long as he does not give an order that openly conflicts with the dictates of *Shari'ah*.
- d. The Prophet had already forewarned the people of impending conflicts in the community after him. The prediction came literally true. There cropped up many conflicts on religious and political grounds among the community. The Prophet's giving advance information about them is proof of the veracity of his prophethood.
- e. The best adjudicators in the event of conflicts are the Qur'an and Hadith.
- f. Life stories of the Rightly-Guided Caliphs are the shining examples of adherence to the dictates of the Qur'an and Sunnah. They had taken them direct from the Prophet . We can, therefore, rightly depend on their understanding of Islam, especially because the Prophet himself had declared them as the rightly-guided ones.

**43.** It was narrated from 'Abdur-Rahmân bin 'Amr As-Sulami that he heard Al-'Irbâd bin Sâriyah say: "The Messenger of Allâh & delivered a moving speech to us which made our eyes flow with tears and made our hearts melt. We said: 'O Messenger of Allâh, this is a speech of farewell. What do you enjoin upon us?' He said: 'I am leaving you upon a (path of) brightness whose night is like its day. No one will deviate from it after I am gone but one who is doomed. Whoever among you lives will see great conflict. I urge you to adhere to what you know of my Sunnah and the path of the Rightly-Guided Caliphs, and cling

وَإِسْحَاقُ بْنُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ السَّوَّاقُ قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا وَالسَّحَاقُ بْنُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ السَّوَّاقُ قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنُ مَهْدِيِّ، عَنْ مُعَاوِيةً بْنِ صَالِح، عَنْ ضَمْرة بْنِ حَبِيبٍ، عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنِ عَمْرِو السُّلُمِيِّ أَنَّهُ سَوعَ الْعِرْبَاضَ اللَّهِ عَنْ سَارِيةَ يَقُولُ: وَعَظَنَا رَسُولُ اللهِ عَنْ مَنْهَا الْعُيُونُ وَوَجِلَتْ مِنْهَا اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ ا

stubbornly to it. And you must obey, even if (your leader is) an Abyssinian slave. For the true believer is like a camel with a ring in its nose; wherever it is driven, it complies." (Sahih)

سُنتَي وَسُنَّةِ الْخُلَفَاءِ الرَّاشِدِينَ الْمَهْدِيِّينَ، عَضُوا عَلَيْهَا بِالنَّوَاجِدِ. وَعَلَيْكُمْ بِالطَّاعَةِ، وَعَلَيْكُمْ بِالطَّاعَةِ، وَإِنْ عَبْداً حَبَشِيًّا. فَإِنَّمَا الْمُؤْمِنُ كَالْجَمَلِ الْأَنِفِ، حَيْثُمَا قِيدَ انْقَادَ».

تخريج: [إسناده صحيح] أخرجه أبوداود، السنة، باب في لزوم السنة، ح:٤٦٠٧، والترمذي، ح:٢٦٧، وقال: «حسن صحيح»، ورواه أحمد (١٢٦/٤) عن عبدالرحمن بن مهدي به، وصححه ابن حبان (١٠٢)، والحاكم (١/٩٥،٩٥)، والذهبي.

#### Comments:

- a. Deviating from the teachings of the *Shari'ah* is tantamount to inviting one's own destruction and doom.
- b. A true believer faithfully submits to the rules of *Shari'ah* even though it might seem difficult to do so. The reason why a believer is compared to a camel is because it (the camel) obeys the command of the master, even though the going might be tough for it.
- c. History is witness that, even as the Messenger of Allâh ## had foretold, wide-ranging conflicts raised their head in the community after the expiry of the first three centuries. New sects and deviant groups took their birth. Each one adopted its own leader or locus of following, although the Prophet ## had instructed that should there arise any conflict, the community was to adhere to his Sunnah and the Sunnah of the Rightly-Guided Caliphs.

**44.** It was narrated that 'Irbâd bin Sâriyah said: "The Messenger of Allâh led us in Fajr (morning) prayer, then he turned to us and delivered an eloquent speech." And he mentioned something similar (as no. 43). (Sahih)

28 - حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ حَكِيمٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنُ الصَّبَّاحِ الْمِسْمَعِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا قُوْرُ بْنُ الْمَلِكِ بْنُ الصَّبَّاحِ الْمِسْمَعِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا قُوْرُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ، عَنْ خَالِدِ بْنِ مَعْدَانَ، عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ ابْنِ عَمْرٍو، عَنِ الْعِرْبَاضِ بْنِ سَارِيَةَ، قَالَ: صَلَّى بِنَا رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَى صَلاَةَ الصَّبْحِ ثُمَّ اللهِ عَلَيْنَا بِوَجْهِهِ فَوَعَظَنَا مَوْعِظَةً بَلِيغَةً. فَذَكَرَ أَقْبَلَ عَلَيْنَا بِوَجْهِهِ فَوَعَظَنَا مَوْعِظَةً بَلِيغَةً. فَذَكَرَ نَحْوَهُ.

تخريج: [صحيح] أخرجه أبو داود، ح:٤٦٠٨ من حديث ثور به، انظر الحديث السابق.

#### **Comments:**

- a. It is a part of the Sunnah of the Prophet ## that the Imam, having finished the prayer, should turn his face towards the worshippers.
- b. The best time to give religious instruction to the people is immediately after the conclusion of the obligatory prayer, since the worshippers are all collected in the mosque and are attentive to the *Imâm*. The speech should

not, however, be so long as to create boredom among the listeners.

### Chapter 7. Avoiding *Bid'ah* (Innovation) And Dispute

45. It was narrated that Jâbir bin 'Abdullâh said: "When the Messenger of Allâh # delivered a sermon, his eyes would turn red, he would raise his voice and he would speak with intensity, as if he were warning of an (enemy) army, saying, 'They will surely attack you in the morning, or they will surely attack you in the evening!' He would say: 'I and the Hour have been sent like these two,' and he would hold up his index and middle finger. Then he would say: 'The best of matters is the Book of Allâh and the best of guidance is the guidance of Muhammad. The most evil matters are those that are newly-invented, and every innovation (Bid'ah) is a going astray.' And he used to say: 'Whoever dies and leaves behind some wealth, it is for his family, and whoever leaves behind a debt or dependent children, then they are both my responsibility." (Sahih)

63 - حَدَّثَنَا سُويْدُ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ، وَأَحْمَدُ بْنُ أَيِتٍ الْجَحْدَرِيُّ قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَهَّابِ النَّقَفِيُّ، عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللهِ قَالَ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهِ عَلْمَ احْمَرَّتْ عَيْنَاهُ وَعَلاَ صَوْتُهُ وَاشْتَدَّ غَضَبُهُ كَأَنَّهُ مُنْذِرُ جَيْشٍ، يَقُولُ: "صَبَّحَكُمْ مَسَّاكُمْ". وَيَقُولُ: "بُعِثْتُ أَنَا وَالسَّاعَةَ مَسَّاكُمْ". وَيَقُولُ: "بُعِثْتُ أَنَا وَالسَّاعَةَ كَهَاتَيْنِ". وَيَقُولُ: أَمَّا بَعْدُ. فَإِنَّ خَيْرَ كَهَاتَيْنِ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهَدِي هَدْيُ وَالْمُورِ مُحْدَثَاتُها، وكُلُّ بِدْعَةِ اللهَابِهِ مَحْدَدًا لَهُا، وكُلُّ بِدْعَةِ اللهَابُ مَحْدَدًا لَهُا، وكُلُّ بِدْعَةِ مَلَا فَلِأَهْلِهِ، وَخَيْرَ الْهَدْي هَدْيُ مَكَلًا فَلِأَهْلِهِ، وَحَيْرَ الْهَدْي هَدْيُ وَمَنْ تَرَكَ مَالاً فَلِأَهْلِهِ، وَمَنْ تَرَكَ مَالاً فَلِأَهْلِهِ،

تخريج: أخرجه مسلم، الجمعة، باب تخفيف الصلاة والخطبة، ح: ٨٦٧ من حديث عبدالوهاب به.

- a. The main purpose of the sermon is to caution people against falling into error and the consequences of falling into error. It is therefore imperative that the sermon be used to pinpoint to the people the mistakes prevalent in the present times, and guide them to the right path.
- b. It is also perfectly all right to give the sermon an emotional touch in accord with the nature of the subject.

- c. The sum total of the true path is in following the Book of Allâh and the *Sunnah* of His Prophet 變.
- d. Pointing with the finger of the hand during the sermon is the *Sunnah* of the Prophet sea and the use of appropriate gestures to drive home a point is an acceptable practice.
- e. Reference to proximity of the Hour represents the clear indication that Muhammad is the last of the Prophets. And just as no finger is there to intervene between the index and middle fingers, there is also no Prophet to come after the Messenger of Allâh until the Last Hour. The descent from heaven of Prophet 'Eisa does not negate the finality of the prophethood of Muhammad for the simple reason that he had already been invested with prophethood, and in his second coming he will follow the Shari'ah of Muhammad .
- f. Reference to proximity of the Hour contains the message for the community that they must not be so engrossed in the affairs of the world as to lose sight of the approach of the Hour. They should instead prepare themselves more intently for the Hour.
- g. It is not proper to classify the *Bid'ah* into 'good' and 'bad'. In fact *Bid'ah* in all its forms and manifestations must be avoided.
- h. Inheritance of the deceased person must be distributed among the rightful heirs as per the rules given in the Qur'an and Hadith. Rulers have no right to interfere in them. It is rather their duty to ensure that each inheritor gets his rightful share.
- i. Taking care of the needs of the survivors and other persons in distress is the responsibility of the state. Similarly, if the deceased person has left some unpaid debts, and the property left by him is insufficient to pay off those debts, it is the responsibility of the Islamic state to pay off the debts from the state treasury and look after other genuine financial needs of the surviving members of the family.

**46.** It was narrated from 'Abdullâh bin Mas'ud that the Messenger of Allâh said: "Verily, there are two things words and guidance. The best words are the Words of Allâh, and the best guidance is the guidance of Muhammad. Beware of newlyinvented matters, for every newlyinvented matter is an innovation (Bid'ah) and every innovation is a going-astray. Do not let the desire for a long life cause your hearts to grow hard. That which is bound to happen is close to you, and the

73 - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عُبَيْدِ بْنِ مَيْمُونٍ الْمَدَنِيُّ، أَبُو عُبَيْدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا أَبِي، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ ابْنِ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ أَبِي كَثِيرٍ، عَنْ مُوسى بْنِ عُقْبَةَ، ابْنِ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ أَبِي كَثِيرٍ، عَنْ مُوسى بْنِ عُقْبَةَ، عَنْ أَبِي الأَحْوَصِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بَنِ مَسْعُودٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَلَيْ قَالَ: هِلِنَّمَا هُمَا اثْنَتَانِ: الْكَلاَمُ وَالْهَدْيُ، فَأَحْسَنُ الْهَدِي هَدْيُ الْكَلاَمِ كَلاَمُ اللهِ عَلَيْ قَالَ: الْكَلاَمِ كَلاَمُ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهَدِي هَدْيُ الْكَلاَمِ كَلاَمُ اللهِ، وَأَحْسَنُ الْهَدْيِ هَدْيُ الْكَلاَمِ كَلاَمُ اللهِ عَلَيْكُمْ وَمُحْدَثَاتِ اللهُمُورِ، فَإِنَّ مُحْدَثَةٍ بِدْعَةٌ بِدْعَةٌ بِدْعَةٌ بِدْعَةٌ اللهَا وَكُلُّ مُحْدَثَةٍ بِدْعَةٌ اللهَا اللهَا اللهُ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ

only thing that is far away is that which is not going to happen. The one who is doomed to Hell is doomed from his mother's womb. and the one who is destined for Paradise is the one who learns from the lessons of others. Killing a believer constitutes disbelief (Kufr) and verbally abusing him is immorality (Fusua). It is not permissible for a Muslim to forsake his brother for more than three days. Beware of lying, for lying is never good, whether it is done seriously or in jest. A man should not make a promise to a child that he will not keep. Lying leads to immorality and immorality leads to Hell. Truthfulness leads to righteousness and righteousness leads to Paradise. It will be said of the truthful person: 'He spoke the truth and was righteous,' and it will be said of the liar, 'He told lies and was immoral.' For a person continues to tell lies until he is recorded with Allâh as a liar." (Da'if)

وَكُلُّ بِدْعَةٍ صَلاَلَةٌ. أَلاَ لاَ يَطُولَنَ عَلَيْكُمُ الأَمَدُ فَتَقْسُو قُلُوبُكُمْ، أَلاَ إِنَّ مَا هُو آتِ قَرِيبٌ، وَإِنَّمَا الْبَعِيدُ مَا لَيْسَ بِآتٍ. أَلاَ إِنَّمَا الشَّقِيُّ مَنْ شَقِيَ فِي بَطْنِ أُمِّهِ، وَالسَّعِيدُ مَنْ وُعِظَ بِغَيْرِهِ: أَلاَ إِنَّ قِتَالَ الْمُؤْمِنِ كُفُرٌ وَسِبَابُهُ وَعِظَ بِغَيْرِهِ: أَلاَ إِنَّ قِتَالَ الْمُؤْمِنِ كُفُرٌ وَسِبَابُهُ فُسُوقٌ، وَلاَ يَحِلُّ لِمُسْلِمِ أَنْ يَهْجُرَ أَخَاهُ فَوْقَ فُلْتُ وَلاَ يَحِلُّ لِمُسْلِمٍ أَنْ يَهْجُرَ أَخَاهُ فَوْقَ فَلاَتٍ أَلاَ وَإِيَّاكُمْ وَالْكَذِب، فَإِنَّ الْكَذِب لاَ يَضِي لَهُ وَالْكَذِب، فَإِنَّ الْكَذِب لاَ يَضِي لَهُ، فَإِنَّ الْكَذِب يَهْدِي إِلَى النَّارِ، وَلاَ يَعِدِ الرَّجُلُ الْفُجُورِ يَهْدِي إِلَى النَّارِ، وَإِنَّ الْمُخُورِ، وَإِنَّ الْفُجُورِ يَهْدِي إِلَى النَّارِ، وَإِنَّ الْمُخُورِ، وَإِنَّ الْمُخُورِ يَهْدِي إِلَى النَّارِ، وَإِنَّ الْمُحَدِي إِلَى النَّارِ، وَإِنَّ الْمُخُورِ، وَإِنَّ الْمُحُورِ يَهْدِي إِلَى النَّارِ، وَإِنَّ الْمُحُورِ، وَإِنَّ الْمُحُورِ يَهْدِي إِلَى الْبِرِّ، وَإِنَّ الْمُحُورِ يَهْدِي إِلَى النَّارِ، وَإِنَّ الْمُحُورِ، وَإِنَّ الْمُحُورِ يَهْدِي إِلَى الْمِرِّ، وَإِنَّ الْمُحْورِ اللهِ كَذَالِهِ وَانَّةُ لِهُ يُقَالُ لِلصَّادِقِ: صَدَقَ وَبَرَّ. الْمُحْدِي إِلَى الْمُحْدِي إِلَى الْمُؤَلِّ وَإِنَّ الْمُحْدِي إِلَى الْمُؤْلِ، وَلَا الْمُحْدِي إِلَى الْمُحْدِي إِلَى الْمُحْدِي إِلَى الْمُؤْلِ وَإِنَّ الْمُعْدِي إِلَى الْمُحْدِدِ : كُذَب وَفَجَرَ. أَلاَ وَإِنَّ الْعُبْدَ وَيَعْرَابُ وَلَا اللهِ كَذَّابًا ».

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف] أخرجه ابن أبي عاصم في السنة، ح: ٢٥ من حديث محمد بن جعفر به مختصرًا \* أبو إسحاق «مشهور بالتدليس وهو تابعي ثقة» (طبقات المدلسين للحافظ ابن حجر/المرتبة الثالثة) وعنعن، (وأكثر ألفاظ الحديث صحيحة في أحاديث أخرى).

#### Comments:

As regards the chain of narrators the *Hadith* is Weak. However, most of the sentences contained in it also appear in the authentic *Ahâdith*. They are, therefore, correct. We will offer our comments on them as and when they occur.

47. It was narrated that 'Âishah said: "The Messenger of Allâh recited the following Verse: 'It is He Who has sent down to you (Muhammad) the Book (this Qur'ân). In it are Verses that are

٤٧ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ خِدَاشٍ: حَدَّثَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ ابْنُ عُلَيَّةَ: حَدَّثَنَا أَيُّوبُ. ح: وَحَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ ثَابِتٍ الْجَحْدَرِيُّ، وَيَحْيَى وَحَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ ثَابِتٍ الْجَحْدَرِيُّ، وَيَحْيَى ابْنُ حَكِيمٍ، قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَهَّابِ: حَدَّثَنَا الْفَرَةُ الْوَهَّابِ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَهَّابِ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَهَّابِ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَهَّابِ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَهَابِ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَهَابِ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَهَابِ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَهَابِ:

entirely clear, they are the foundations of the Book; and others not entirely clear. (up to His saying:) 'And none receive admonition except men of understanding.' Then he said: 'O 'Aishah, if you see those who dispute concerning it (the Qur'ân), they are those whom Allâh has referred to here, so beware of them.'" (Sahih)

أَيُّوبُ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ أَبِي مُلَيْكَةً، عَنْ عَايْشَةً قَالَتْ: تَلاَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَنْهُ عَايَشَةُ هٰذِهِ الآية: ﴿هُوَ اللَّذِي اَلَا عَلَيْكَ الْكِئْبَ مِنْهُ عَايَتُ مُحْكَمَنَتُ هُنَ أَمُ اللَّهِ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكِ الْكِئْبِ مِنْهُ عَايَتُ مُحْكَمَنَتُ هُنَ أَمُ اللَّهِ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكِ الْكِئْبِ مَنْهُ عَلَيْتُ مُحَالَتُ هُنَ أَمُ اللَّهُ الْكِئْبِ وَأَخْرُ مُتَشَيْهِ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ ا

تخريج: [صحيح] أخرجه أحمد:٤٨/٦ عن إسماعيل به، وله طريق آخر متفق عليه عن ابن أبي مليكة عن القاسم ابن محمد عنها، رضى الله عنها.

#### Comments:

Some Verses of the Qur'an deal with ordainments that are either 'clear' in themselves or the Ahâdith provide their clarification. As such they can be implemented without any difficulty. All such Verses belong to the category of 'clear' Verses. Some other verses deal with the articles of faith, such as the Oneness of Allâh, the prophethood, the resurrection, and so on. All the details and the proofs concerning them have been mentioned in the Qur'an and Ahâdith. These are also 'clear'. On the contrary there are Verses whose exact meaning cannot be determined such as Mugatta'ât, the initial 'abbreviated letters' prefixed to certain Surah of the Qur'an. The right course regarding them is to have the belief that they are also part of the Noble Qur'an, and he who recites them gets the same reward as he gets for reciting other Verses of the Qur'an. There is no need to involve oneself in further investigation. Similarly, there are matters belonging to the domain of the unseen. Regarding them as well, we just need to believe that they do exist, and the events that have been foretold are certain to pass, and whatever details the Qur'an and Ahâdith provide regarding them are sufficient for us, and there is no need to further investigate them. For example, it is enough to know that angels are the obedient creatures of Allâh operating in areas and engaged in tasks assigned to them. Moreover, we just have to believe that our actions shall be weighed on the Day of Judgment, and so on. Avoiding unnecessary debate on Mutashâbihât (matters not entirely clear) is the method of the true scholars.

**48.** It was narrated that Abu Umâmah said: "The Messenger of Allâh **s** said: 'No people go

٤٨ - حَلَّاثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ: حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ ابْنُ مُحَمَّدِ:
 ابْنُ فُضَيْلٍ؛ ح: وَحَدَّثَنَا حَوْثَرَةُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ:

<sup>[1]</sup> Âl Imrân 3:7.

astray after having followed right guidance, but those who indulge in disputes.' Then he recited this Verse: "Nay! But they are a quarrelsome people." [1] (Hasan)

حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بِشْرٍ، قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا حَجَّاجُ ابْنُ دِينَارِ، عَنْ أَبِي غَالِبٍ، عَنْ أَبِي أُمَامَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: «مَا ضَلَّ قَوْمٌ بَعْدَ هُدًى كَانُوا عَلَيْهِ إِلَّا أُوتُوا الْجَدَلَ». ثُمَّ تَلاَ هٰذِهِ الآيةَ: ﴿بَلَ هُمْ قَوْمٌ خَصِمُونَ﴾. هٰذِهِ الآيةَ: ﴿بَلَ هُمْ قَوْمٌ خَصِمُونَ﴾.

تخريج: [إسناده حسن] أخرجه الترمذي، التفسير، باب ومن سورة الزخرف، ح:٣٢٥٣ من حديث محمد بن بشر وغيره، وقال: «هذا حديث حسن صحيح»، وصححه الحاكم، والذهبي.

#### Comments:

- a. The Arabic word Jadal (translated as dispute), in this context, means arguing with falsehood and lies against the truth.
  - Allâh has sent down the Prophets to separate the truth from falsehood. As a result of their preaching, some people have believed in them while others have stuck to falsehood, even though the truth had been made manifest to them. Even among the believers there are some who are of firm faith while others are weak in their faith, thus creating the apprehension that they might go off the track once again. That is why it behooves all of us to continue to pray to Allâh for fortitude, so that we remain steadfast in our faith until the last breath.
- b. The natural course, which is the only right course to adopt for putting an end to the disputes, is to sincerely discuss them with the intention to arrive at the truth. Once the truth of the matter is proved, it must be accepted at all costs.
- 49. It was narrated that Hudhaifah said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Allâh will not accept any fasting, prayer, charity, Hajj, 'Umrah, Jihâd, or any other obligatory or voluntary action from a person who follows innovation (Bid'ah). He comes out of Islâm like a hair pulled out of dough." (Maudu')

24 - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ أَبُو هَاشِمِ ابْنِ أَبِي حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ أَبُو هَاشِمِ ابْنِ أَبِي خِدَاشٍ الْمَوْصِلِيِّ. قَالَ: حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ مِحْصَنِ، عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ أَبِي عَبْلَةَ، عَنْ عَبْدِ مِحْصَنِ، عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ أَبِي عَبْلَةَ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ الدَّيْلَمِيِّ، عَنْ حُذَيْفَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ بْنِ الدَّيْلَمِيِّ، عَنْ حُذَيْفَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ يَعْقِدُ اللهِ يَعْقِدُ صَوْماً اللهِ يَعْقِدُ اللهِ يَعْقِدُ الله لِصَاحِبِ بِدْعَةٍ صَوْماً وَلاَ صَلاَةً، وَلاَ حَجًّا، وَلاَ عَدْلاً. وَلاَ حَمْرَةً، وَلاَ جَهَاداً، وَلاَ صَرْفاً، وَلاَ عَدْلاً.

<sup>[1]</sup> Az-Zukhruf 43:58.

يَخْرُجُ مِنَ الإسْلاَمِ كَمَا تَخْرُجُ الشَّعْرَةُ مِنَ الْعَجِين».

تخريج: [إسناده موضوع] \* محمد بن محصن العكاشي كذاب كما قال الإمام ابن معين وغيره (تهذيب التهذيب).

50. It was narrated that 'Abdullâh bin 'Abbâs said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Allâh refuses to accept the good deeds of one who follows innovation until he gives up that innovation.'" (Da'if)

•٥ - حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا بِشْرُ اللهِ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا بِشْرُ ابْنُ مَنْصُورٍ الخَيَّاطُ، عَنْ أَبِي زَيْدٍ، عَنْ أَبِي اللهِ بْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ: قَالَ اللهُ عَبْرَةِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَنْ يَقْبَلَ عَمَلَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَى اللهُ أَنْ يَقْبَلَ عَمَلَ صَاحِب بِدْعَةٍ حَتَّى يَدَعَ بِدْعَتَهُ».

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف] أخرجه ابن أبي عاصم في السنة، ح: ٣٩ من حديث عبدالله بن سعيد الأشج به \* أبو زيد وأبو المغيرة مجهولان كما في التقريب وغيره.

51. It was narrated that Anas bin Mâlik said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Whoever gives up telling lies in support of a false claim, a palace will be built for him on the outskirts of Paradise. Whoever gives up argument when he is in the right, a palace will be built for him in the middle (of Paradise). And whoever has good behavior, a palace will be built for him in the highest reaches (of Paradise).'" (Hasan)

١٥ - حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ الدِّمَشْقِيُّ، وَهَارُونُ بْنُ إِسْحَاقَ، قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ أَبِي فُدَيْكِ، عَنْ سَلَمَةَ بْنِ وَرْدَانَ، عَنْ ابْنُ أَبِي فُدَيْكِ، عَنْ سَلَمَةَ بْنِ وَرْدَانَ، عَنْ أَنْسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: مَنْ تَرَكَ الْمَولُ اللهِ ﷺ: مَنْ تَرَكَ الْمَرَاءَ، وَهُو مُحِقٌ رَبَضِ الْجَنَّةِ، وَمَنْ تَرَكَ الْمِرَاءَ، وَهُو مُحِقٌ بُنِيَ لَهُ فِي وَسَطِهَا، وَمَنْ حَسُنَ خُلُقُهُ بُنِيَ لَهُ بِنِي لَهُ فِي وَسَطِهَا، وَمَنْ حَسُنَ خُلُقُهُ بُنِي لَهُ فِي أَعْلاَها».

تخريج: [حسن] أخرجه الترمذي، البر والصلة، باب ما جاء في المراء، ح: ١٩٩٣ من حديث ابن أبي فديك به، وقال: «حديث حسن» \* سلمة ضعيف (تقريب)، وله شاهد حسن عند أبي داود، الأدب، باب في حسن الخلق وغيره، ح: ٤٨٠٠.

#### **Comments: 50 & 51**

- a. Effort must be made to end all disputes, be they of mundane nature or of religious type. Allâh says in the Qur'ân: "And reconciliation is better." (4:128)
- b. As soon as a person realizes his mistake, he should recite this Verse so that the dispute is put to an end. The doing of it is of so much greatness, that the person doing it is promised a palace in Paradise as reward.

- c. In worldly affairs, it is always possible that a person forgoes his due right and ends the dispute. This kind of sacrifice made for the sake of togetherness and unity is rated very highly by Allâh. As a reward for this, the person shall get a palatial abode in the middle of Paradise.
- d. Muslims must excel in morals so that the daily affairs of life continue to run smoothly. They must cultivate the virtues of good demeanor, friendly disposition and tolerance, and thus avert all chances of dispute. The greater the number of such people in a society, the better will be the chances of peace and amity in it. Hence it is that the person doing it shall be ranked higher than the other two mentioned in the *Hadith* and shall, therefore, be awarded a higher place in Paradise.

#### Chapter 8. Avoiding Individual Opinion And Analogy (With Regard To Matters Of Religion)

52. It was narrated from 'Abdullâh bin 'Amr bin 'Âs that the Messenger of Allâh said: 'Allâh will not take away knowledge by removing it from people (from their hearts). Rather He will take away knowledge by taking away the scholars, then when there are no scholars left, the people will take the ignorant as their leaders. They will be asked questions and they will issue verdicts without knowledge, thus they will go astray and lead others astray.'" (Sahih)

### (المعجم ٨) - بَابُ اجْتِنَابِ الرَّأيِ وَالْقَيَاسِ (التحفة ٨)

٧٥ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو كُريْبٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ إِدْرِيسَ، وَعَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ نُمْرٍ، وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بِشْرٍ؛ ح: وَحَدَّثَنَا سُوَيْدُ بْنُ نُمْرٍ، وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بِشْرٍ؛ ح: وَحَدَّثَنَا سُويْدُ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُسْهِرٍ، وَمَالِكُ بْنُ أَسَعِيدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُسْهِرٍ، وَمَالِكُ بْنُ أَنْسٍ، وَحَفْصُ بْنُ مَيْسَرَة، وَشُعَيْبُ بْنُ أَنِسٍ، وَحَفْصُ بْنُ مَيْسَرَة، وَشُعَيْبُ بْنُ عَرْوَة، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْعَاصِ، أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْعَاصِ، أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَبْدِ اللهِ مَن النَّاسِ وَلٰكِنْ يَقْبِضُ الْعِلْمَ الْعِلْمَ الْعِلْمَ الْعَرْاعاً، يَشْرِعُهُ مِنَ النَّاسِ وَلٰكِنْ يَقْبِضُ الْعِلْمَ الْعِلْمَ الْعَلْمَ النَّرَاعاً، يَشْرِعُهُ مِنَ النَّاسِ وَلٰكِنْ يَقْبِضُ الْعِلْمَ الْعِلْمَ الْعَلْمَ الْعَلْمَ الْعَلْمَ الْعَلْمَ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ لَا يَشْمِضُ الْعِلْمَ الْعِلْمَ الْعَلْمَ الْعَلْمَ الْعَلْمَ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ لَا يَشْمِضُ الْعِلْمَ الْعِلْمَ الْعَلْمَ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، العلم، باب كيف يقبض العلم، ح: ١٠٠، ومسلم، العلم، باب رفع العلم وقبضه... إلخ، ح: ٢٦٧٣ من حديث هشام به، وتابعه أبو الأسود عندهما، ولفظ البخاري، الاعتصام، باب ما يذكر من ذم الرأى وتكلف القياس، ح: ٧٣٠٧ «فيفتون برأيهم فيضلون ويضلون... إلخ».

a. Muslims will not lose knowledge of religion in one go. What in fact will happen is that the true scholars will gradually be taken away from the community. That will herald the end of the religious sciences as well. In

order to forestall such a dangerous situation, the Muslim community must exert its utmost effort to produce scholars specializing in the Islamic sciences and law.

b. It is the duty of a religious scholar to give his verdict in the light of the Qur'ân and *Ahâdith*, instead of giving it on the basis of his own personal opinion or analogy.

53. It was narrated that Abu Hurairah said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Whoever is given a Fatwa (verdict) that has no basis, then his sin will be upon the one who issued that Fatwa.'" (Hasan)

٣٥ - حَلَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ: حَلَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ يَزِيدَ، عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ أَبِي أَيُّوبَ: عَدُّ اللهِ بْنُ يَزِيدَ، عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ أَبِي أَيُّوبَ: حَدَّثَنِي أَبُو هَانِيءٍ، حُمَيْدُ بْنُ هَانِيءٍ الْخَوْلاَنِيُّ، عَنْ أَبِي عُثْمَانَ مُسْلِم بْنِ يَسَارٍ، عَنْ أَبِي عُثْمَانَ مُسْلِم بْنِ يَسَارٍ، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: هَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: هَنْ أَبْتِي بِفُتْيَا غَيْرٍ ثَبَتٍ، فَإِنَّمَا إِثْمُهُ عَلَى مَنْ أَنْتَاهُ».

تخريج: [إسناده حسن] أخرجه أبو داود، العلم، باب التوقي في الفتيا، ح: ٣٦٥٧ من حديث عبدالله بن يزيد به، وصححه الحاكم، والذهبي.

#### Comments:

- a. It is the duty of a common man to seek religious opinions from scholars who, in turn, must answer them with proofs from the Qur'an and Ahâdith.
- b. Issuing religious edicts and opinions simply on the basis of subjective opinions is an act of sin. The reason being that the questioner puts his faith in the scholar and, if the scholar gives a wrong opinion, the entire responsibility of the action of the questioner will be on the scholar.

54. It was narrated that 'Abdullâh bin 'Amr said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Knowledge is based on three things, and anything beyond that is superfluous: a clear Verse, an established Sunnah, or the rulings by which the inheritance is divided fairly.'" (Da'if)

36 - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْعَلاَءِ الْهَمْدَانِيُّ: حَدَّثَنِي رِشْدِينُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ، وَجَعْفَرُ بْنُ عَوْنٍ، عَنِ ابْنِ أَنْعُم، هُوَ الإفْرِيقِيُّ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو، الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنِ رَافِع، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو، قَالَ : قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: «الْعِلْمُ ثَلاَثَةٌ، فَمَا وَرَاء ذٰلِكَ فَهُو فَضْلٌ، آيَةٌ مُحْكَمَةٌ، أَوْ سُنَةٌ وَرَاء ذٰلِكَ فَهُو فَضْلٌ، آيَةٌ مُحْكَمَةٌ، أَوْ سُنَةٌ قَائِمَةً، أَوْ شُنَةً

تخريج: [إستاده ضعيف] أخرجه أبو داود، الفرائض، باب ما جاء في تعليم الفرائض، ح: ٢٨٨٥ من حديث عبدالرحمٰن الإفريقي به، وهو ضعيف كشيخه (تقريب)، والحديث ضعفه الذهبي في تلخيص المستدرك: ٢٣٣٢، وله شواهد ضعيفة.

#### Comments:

- a. As to the chain of transmitters, the tradition is Weak. Nevertheless, the importance of the knowledge of Qur'an and Sunnah is established from many other proofs. Similarly, the importance of the law of inheritance can also hardly be overemphasized.
- b. The expression 'Muhkam' (translated as clear) means a Verse that has not been abrogated, nor is it allegorical or ambiguous. The Qur'ânic Science of Abrogation is an equally important branch of knowledge. To give a ruling in any matter in ignorance of this science can lead one into error. 'Established Sunnah' also means the prophetic tradition that has not been abrogated.

55. Mu'âdh bin Jabal said: "When the Messenger of Allâh sent me to Yemen, he said: 'Do not pass any judgement or make any decision except on the basis of what you know. If you are uncertain about a matter, wait until you understand it fully, or write to me concerning it.'" (Maudu')

٥٥ - حَدَّثَنَا الْحَسَنُ بْنُ حَمَّادٍ، سَجَّادَةُ:
حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ سَعِيدٍ الأُمَوِيُّ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ
ابْنِ سَعِيدِ بْنِ حَسَّانَ، عَنْ عُبَادَةَ بْنِ نُسَيِّ،
ابْنِ سَعِيدِ بْنِ حَسَّانَ، عَنْ عُبَادَةَ بْنِ نُسَيِّ،
عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنِ غَنْمٍ: حَدَّثَنَا مُعَادُ بْنُ
عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنِ غَنْمٍ: حَدَّثَنَا مُعَادُ بْنُ
جَبَلٍ، قَالَ: لَمَّا بَعَثَنِي رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ إِلَى
الْيَمَنِ قَالَ: ﴿لاَ تَقْضِينَ وَلاَ تَفْصِلَنَ إِلَّا بِمَا
الْيَمَنِ قَالَ: ﴿لاَ تَقْضِينَ وَلاَ تَفْصِلَنَ إِلَّا بِمَا
تَعْلَمُ، وَإِنْ أَشْكَلَ عَلَيْكَ أَمْرٌ، فَقِفْ حَتَّى
تَعْلَمُ، وَإِنْ أَشْكَلَ عَلَيْكَ أَمْرٌ، فَقِفْ حَتَّى
تَبُيّنَهُ أَوْ تَكْتُبَ إِلَى فِيهِ».

تخريج: [إسناده موضوع] \* محمد بن سعيد المصلوب كذاب كما قال النسائي وغيره (تهذيب التهذيب).

56. It was narrated that 'Abdullâh bin 'Amr bin 'Âs said: "I heard the Messenger of Allâh say: 'The affairs of the Children of Israel remained fair until Muwalladun emerged among them — the children of female slaves from other nations. They spoke of their own opinions (in religious matters), and so they went astray and led others astray.'" (Da'if)

70 - حَدَّثَنَا سُوَيْدُ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ أَبِي الرِّجَالِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو الرِّجَالِ، عَنْ عَبْدَةَ بْنِ أَبِي لُبَابَةَ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّوْزَاعِيِّ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّوْزَاعِيِّ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْعَاصِ، قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ اللهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْعَاصِ، قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَلَيْ يَقُولُ: "لَمْ يَزَلْ أَمْرُ بَنِي رَسُولَ اللهِ عَلَيْ يَقُولُ: "لَمْ يَزَلْ أَمْرُ بَنِي إِسَرائِيلَ مُعْتَدِلاً حَتَّى نَشَأَ فِيهِمُ الْمُولَّدُونَ، أَبْنَاءُ سَبَايَا الأُمَمِ، فَقَالُوا بِالرَّأْيِ، فَضَلُّوا وَأَضَلُوا.

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف] أخرجه الطبراني كما في الجامع الصغير للسيوطي \* عبدة: لم يلق ابن عمرو (تحفة الأشراف:٦٠/٦)، وحارثة ابن أبي الرجال ضعيف (تقريب)، وله شاهد ضعيف عند البزار.

## Chapter 9. Regarding Faith

57. It was narrated that Abu Hurairah said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Faith has sixtysome or seventy parts, the least of which is to remove a harmful thing from the road and the greatest of which is to say Lâ ilâha illallâh (none has the right to be worshipped but Allâh). And modesty is a branch of faith.'" (Sahih)

Another chain from Abu Hurairah, from the Prophet swith similar wording.

# (المعجم ٩) - بَابُّ: فِي الْإِيمَانِ (التحفة ٩)

٧٥ - حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدِ الطَّنَافِسِيُّ:
حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ: حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ، عَنْ سُهَيْلِ بْنِ
أَبِي صَالِحٍ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ دِينَادٍ، عَنْ أَبِي
صَالِحٍ، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ
صَالِحٍ، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ
عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ
عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ
عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةً قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ
عَنْ أَذِنَاهَا إِلَيْمَانُ بِضْعٌ وَسِتُّونَ أَوْ سَبْعُونَ بَاباً
أَذْنَاهَا إِمَاطَةُ الأَذَى عَنِ الطَّرِيقِ. وَأَرْفَعُهَا
قَوْلُ - لَا إِلٰهَ إِلَّا اللهُ -. وَالْحَياءُ شُعْبَةٌ مِنَ الإِيمَانِ».

حدّثنا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ: حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو خَالِدٍ الأَحْمَرُ، عَنِ ابْنِ عَجْلاَنَ. ح: وَحَدَّثَنَا عَمْرُو بْنُ رَافِع: حَدَّثَنَا جَرِيرٌ، عَنْ شُهَيْلٍ، عَمْرُو بْنُ رَافِع: حَدَّثَنَا جَرِيرٌ، عَنْ شُهَيْلٍ، جَمِيعاً عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ دِينَارٍ، عَنْ أَبِي صَالِح، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي ضَالِح، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي فَرَيْرَةَ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ عَنْ نَعْدَهُ.

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، الإيمان، باب أمور الإيمان، ح: ٩، ومسلم، الإيمان، باب بيان عدد شعب الإيمان . . . إلخ، ح: ٣٥ من حديث ابن دينار به، وأخرجه مسلم من حديث سهيل به .

#### **Comments:**

- a. The likeness of *Imân* (faith) is as the likeness of a tree. Faith in Oneness of Allâh and the institution of prophethood is the root, virtuous deeds the branches, and the benefits of this world and of the Hereafter are its fruits. So, if you pull out the root, the tree is gone. As regards the branches, even if you cut them, the tree still remains although in a depleted form. Similarly, sins do harm our faith while good deeds lead to its perfection and growth.
- b. All good deeds are but the branches of faith, but the most important of them all is the affirmation by word of mouth of the Oneness of Allâh, namely *Lâ ilâha illallâh* (none has the right to be worshipped but Allâh) since it is this by which accrue other benefits of faith.
- c. Modesty is an important branch of faith, since it protects man from numerous acts of sin. It does not, however, imply that misplaced sense of shame, which prevents man from asking about religious matters, or forbids him from the acquisition of knowledge, or doing a good deed.

d. Faith includes deeds of the tongue, of the heart and of other parts of the body. Affirmation of the formula "Lâ ilâha illallâh" is thus the deed of the tongue. To believe in it is the deed of the heart, and removing a harmful thing from the road is the deed of other parts of the body. All these deeds are thus the parts and branches of faith.

58. It was narrated from Sâlim that his father said: "The Prophet heard a man urging his brother to be modest. He said: 'Indeed, modesty is a branch of faith.'" (Sahih)

٨٥ - حَدَّثَنَا سَهْلُ بْنُ أَبِي سَهْلٍ، وَمُحَمَّدُ ابْنُ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ يَزِيدَ قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ، عَنِ الزُّهْرِيِّ، عَنْ سَالِم، عَنْ أَبِيدٍ، قَالَ: سَمْعَ النَّبِيُ عَنْ سَالِم، عَنْ أَبِيدٍ، قَالَ: سَمْعَ النَّبِيُ عَلَيْهِ رَجُلاً يَعِظُ أَخَاهُ فِي الْحَيَاءِ شَعْبَةٌ مِنَ الإيمَانِ».

تخريج: أخرجه مسلم، الإيمان، باب بيان عدد شعب الإيمان . . . إلخ، ح: ٣٦ من حديث سفيان به، وأخرجه البخاري، الإيمان، باب الحياء من الإيمان، ح: ٢٤ وغيره من حديث مالك عن الزهري به .

- a. Modesty (Haya) means that state of morality in man which makes him avoid things improper and unseemly, but does not fall short in giving the rightful person his due.
- b. Modesty is a special characteristic of a man. It is, therefore, necessary for man to avoid all actions and things that propel him to acts of immodesty.
- c. The *Hadith* affirms once again that faith has many branches which may increase or decrease. So does *Imân*, i.e., it also increases and decreases.
- d. While speaking on the subject of modesty, the man referred to in the *Hadith* was trying to suggest to his brother that excessive use of modesty was not good, but the Prophet se corrected him.

59. It was narrated that 'Abdullâh said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'No one will enter Paradise who has even a mustard-seed's weight of arrogance in his heart, and no one will enter Hell who has even a mustard-seed's weight of faith in his heart.'"

٩٥ - حَدَّثَنَا سُويْدُ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ ابْنُ مُسْهِرٍ، عَنِ الأَعْمَشِ؛ ح: وَحَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ ابْنُ مُسْهُونٍ الرَّقِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا سَعِيدُ بْنُ مَسْلَمَةَ، ابْنُ مَسْلَمَةَ، عَنِ الأَعْمَشِ، عَنْ عَلْقَمَةَ، عَنْ عَلْقَمَةَ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: «لاَ يَدْخُلُ عَبْدِ اللهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: «لاَ يَدْخُلُ النَّهَ مَنْ كَانَ فِي قَلْبِهِ مِثْقَالُ ذَرَّةٍ مِنْ خَرْدَلٍ مِنْ كَبْرٍ، وَلاَ يَدْخُلُ النَّارَ مَنْ كَانَ فِي قَلْبِهِ مِثْقَالُ ذَرَّةٍ مِنْ خَرْدَلٍ مِنْ إِيمَانِ».

تخريج: أخرجه مسلم، الإيمان، باب تحريم الكبر وبيانه، ح: ٩١ من حديث سويد بن سعيد وغيره به.

#### Comments:

- a. Arrogance is an extremely detestable trait. The saying of the Messenger of Allâh ## that "arrogance means rejecting the truth and looking down upon the people" reflects the true meaning of the word.
- b. If belief in the commands of Allâh and His Messenger is rejected out of arrogance, abiding permanently in Hell is the punishment because arrogance is totally antithetical to faith. Even if arrogance is of another type, and the man belittles others on account of his supposed superiority in wealth, or his presumed good looks and social status, or refuses to accept the truth out of obstinacy, even this is extremely detestable to Allâh.

60. It was narrated that Abu Sa'eed Khudri said: "The Messenger of Allah said: 'When Allâh has saved the believers from Hell and they are safe, none of you will dispute with his companion more vehemently for some right of his in this world than the believers will dispute with their Lord on behalf of their brothers in faith who will have entered Hell. They will say: "Our Lord! They are our brothers, they used to pray with us, fast with us and perform Hajj with us, and you have admitted them to Hell." He will say: "Go and bring forth those whom you recognize among them." So they will come to them, and they will recognize them by their faces. The Fire will not consume their faces, although there will be some whom the Fire will seize halfway up their shins, and others whom it will seize up to their ankles. They will bring them forth, and will say, "Our Lord, we have brought forth those whom You commanded us to bring forth." Then He will say: "Bring forth those who have a Dinâr's weight of faith in their hearts, then those who have half a Dinâr's

٢٠ - حَلَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَحْيَىٰ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ: أَنْبَأَنَا مَعْمرٌ، عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ أَسْلَمَ، عَنْ عَطَاءِ بْنِ يَسَارٍ، عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: ﴿إِذَا خَلُّصَ اللهُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ مِنَ النَّارِ وَأَمِنُوا، فَمَا مُجَادَلَةُ أَحَدِكُمْ لِصَاحِبِهِ فِي الْحَقِّ يَكُونُ لَهُ فِي الدُّنْيَا، أَشَدَّ مُجَادَلَةً مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ لِرَبِّهِمْ فِي إِخْوَانِهِمُ الَّذِينَ أُدْخِلُوا النَّارَ، قَالَ: يَقُولُونَ: ٧٠ رَبَّنَا! إِخْوَانْنَا كَانُوا يُصَلُّونَ مَعَنَا، وَيَصُومُونَ مَعَنَا، وَيَحُجُّونَ مَعَنَا فَأَدْخَلْتَهُمُ النَّارَ، فَيَقُولُ: اذْهَبُوا فَأَخْرِجُوا مَنْ عَرَفْتُمْ مِنْهُمْ، فَيَأْتُونَهُمْ فَيَعْرِفُونَهُمْ بِصُورِهِمْ، لاَ تَأْكُلُ النَّارُ صُورَهُمْ، فَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ أَخَذَتْهُ النَّارُ إِلَى أَنْصَافِ سَاقَيْهِ، وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ أَخَذَتْهُ إِلَى كَعْبَيْهِ، فَيُخْرِجُونَهُمْ، فَيَقُولُونَ: رَبَّنا! أَخْرَجُنَا مَنْ قَدْ أَمَرْتَنَا، ثُمَّ يَقُولُ: أَخْرِجُوا مَنْ كَانَ فِي قَلْبِهِ وَزْنُ دِينَارٍ مِنَ الإيمَانِ، ثُمَّ مَنْ كَانَ فِي قَلْبِهِ وَزْنُ نِصْفِ دِينَارِ، ثُمَّ مَنْ كَانَ فِي قَلْبِهِ مِثْقَالُ حَبَّةٍ مِنْ خَرْدَكِ». قَالَ أَبُو سَعِيدٍ: فَمَنْ لَمْ يُصَدِّقْ هٰذَا فَلْيَقْرَأْ: ﴿ إِنَّ ٱللَّهَ لَا يَظْلِمُ مِثْقَالَ ذَرَّةٌ وَإِن تَكُ حَسَنَةً يُضَلُّوهُهَا وَتُؤْتِ مِن لَّدُنَّهُ أَحًّا عَظِيمًا﴾.

weight in their hearts, then those who have a mustard-seed's weight." Abu Sa'eed said: "He who does not believe this, let him recite: 'Surely, Allâh wrongs not even of the weight of an atom (or a small ant), but if there is any good (done), He doubles it, and gives from Him a great reward.' "[1] (Sahih)

[النساء: ٤٠]

تخريج: [إسناده صحيح] أخرجه النسائي، الإيمان، باب زيادة الإيمان، ح:٥٠١٣ من حديث عبدالرزاق به:٨١٢/٨، ١١٣٠.

#### Comments:

- a. Great Intercession on the Day of Judgment shall only be the exclusive privilege of Prophet Muhammad ﷺ, but other Prophets and believers shall, in their turn, also be allowed to intercede on behalf of the sinners.
- b. No Prophets or 'holy men' will have the power to extricate anyone from Hell on their own. They will simply pray to Allâh and intercede on behalf of their sinning brethren. Allâh will, then, accept the intercession for whoever He wills, and grant deliverance from Hell to whoever He wishes.
- c. Sinners among the believers will be recognizable in Hell-fire through their unburnt faces. A *Hadith* of the Prophet says that the angels shall recognize the sinners from the prostration marks on their foreheads. The *Hadith* also underlines the singularly important place prayer occupies among all the acts of worship.
- d. The sinners shall be subjected to severe or light punishment according to the degree of the gravity of their sins.
- e. All believers are not equal in faith since faith increases and decreases.
- f. Allâh's mercy is so pervasive that even those at the lowest level of faith shall get deliverance, not so the polytheists.

61. It was narrated that Jundub bin 'Abdullâh said: "We were with the Prophet ﷺ, and we were strong youths, so we learned faith before we learned the Qur'ân. Then we learned the Qur'ân and our faith increased thereby." (Sahih)

71 - حَلَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدِ: حَلَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ: حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ بْنُ نَجِيحٍ، وَكَانَ ثِقَةً، عَنْ أَبِي عَمْرَانَ الْجَوْنِيِّ، عَنْ جُنْدُبِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللهِ، عَمْرَانَ الْجَوْنِيِّ، عَنْ جُنْدُبِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللهِ، قَالَ: كُنَّا مَعَ النَّبِيِّ عَيْلِهُ وَنَحْنُ فِتْيَانُ حَزَاوِرَةً، فَتَعَلَّمْنَا الْإِيمَانَ قَبْلَ أَنْ نَتَعَلَّمَ الْقُرْآنَ، ثُمَّ نَعَلَّمْ الْقُرْآنَ، فَازْدَدُنَا بِهِ إِيمَاناً.

<sup>[1]</sup> An-Nisâ' 4:40.

تخريج: [إسناده صحيح] أخرجه الطبراني في الكبير: ٢/ ١٦٥، ح: ١٦٧٨ من حديث وكيع وغيره به، وقال البوصيري: «هذا إسناد صحبح، رجاله ثقات».

#### Comments:

- a. Knowledge of the Oneness of Allâh and other basic beliefs gets priority over acts of worship and the code of daily dealings. That is why the main focus in Makkan *Surah* (chapters) of the Qur'ân is on basic beliefs while the Madinite *Surah* mostly deal with daily dealings and transactions.
- b. Increase in knowledge leads to increase in faith.
- c. The last sentence in the *Hadith* is a proof of the phenomenon of increase and decrease in faith.
- 62. It was narrated that Ibn 'Abbâs said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'There are two types of people among this Ummah who have no share of Islam: The Murji'ah and the Qadariyyah." [1] (Da'if)

٣٢ - حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ ابْنُ فُضَيْلٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ نِزَادٍ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، ابْنُ فُضَيْلٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ نِزَادٍ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ عِكْرِمَةَ عَنِ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَنْ هٰذِهِ الأُمَّةِ لَيْسَ لَهُمَا اللهِ عَنْ هٰذِهِ الأُمَّةِ لَيْسَ لَهُمَا فِي الإسلام نَصِيبٌ: الْمُرْجِئَةُ وَالْقَدَرِيَّةُ».

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف] أخرجه الترمذي، القدر، باب ما جاء في القدرية، ح: ٢١٤٩ من حديث محمد بن فضيل به، وقال: «هذا حديث حسن غريب صحيح» \* يزار ضعيف (تقريب)، وله شاهد ضعيف عند الترمذي.

63. It was narrated that 'Umar said: "We were sitting with the Prophet when a man came to him whose clothes were intensely white and whose hair was intensely black; no signs of travel could be seen upon him, and none of us recognized him. He sat down facing the Prophet , with his knees touching his, and he put his hands on his thighs, and said: 'O Muhammad, what is Islam?' He said: 'To testify that none has the right to be worshiped but Allâh, and that I am the

77 - حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدِ: حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ، عَنْ كَهْمَسِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ بُرِيْدَة، عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ يَعْمُر، عَنِ ابْنِ عُمَر، عَنِ ابْنِ عُمَر، عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَر، قَالَ: كُنَّا جُلُوساً عِنْدَ النَّبِيِّ عَلَيْهِ فَخَاءَ رَجُلِّ شَدِيدُ بَيَاضِ الثِّيَابِ، شَدِيدُ سَوَادِ شَعْرِ الرَّأْسِ، لاَ يُرَى عَلَيْهِ أَثَرُ سَفْرٍ، وَلاَ شَعْرِ الرَّأْسِ، لاَ يُرَى عَلَيْهِ أَثَرُ سَفْرٍ، وَلاَ يَعْرِفُهُ مِنَّا أَحَدُّ، قَالَ: فَجَلَسَ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ عَلَى يَعْرِفُهُ مِنَّا أَحَدُّ، قَالَ: فَجَلَسَ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ عَلَى فَعْرَفُهُ مِنَّا أَحَدُّ، قَالَ: يَا مُحَمَّدُ! مَا الإسْلاَمُ؟ فَخَلَى فَخَلَى مَا الإسْلاَمُ؟ فَخَلَى وَسُولُ وَاللَّهُ، وَأَنِّى رَسُولُ وَاللَّهُ، وَأَنِّى رَسُولُ وَاللَّهُ، وَأَنِّى رَسُولُ وَاللَّهِ إِلَّا اللهُ، وَأَنِّى رَسُولُ

The Murji'ah sect has the belief that Imân (faith) concerns with words only, it has no link as far as deeds are concerned. The Qadariyyah sect has the belief that a person is bound to do what has been written for him, he is not free to do anything he wants — as against the Jabariyyah sect whose belief is just the opposite.

Messenger of Allâh; to establish regular prayer; to pay Zakât; to fast in Ramadân; and to perform Hajj to the House (the Ka'bah).' He said: 'You have spoken the truth.' We were amazed by him: He asked a question, then told him that he had spoken the truth. Then he said: 'O Muhammad, what is Iman faith?' He said: 'To believe in Allâh, His Angels, His Messengers, His Books, the Last Day, and the Divine Decree (Qadar), both the good of it and the bad of it.' He said: 'You have spoken the truth.' We were amazed by him: He asked a question, then told him that he had spoken the truth. Then he said: 'O Muhammad, what is Ihsân (right action, goodness, sincerity)? He said: 'To worship Allâh as if you see Him, for even though you do not see Him, He sees you.' He asked: 'When will the Hour be?' He said: 'The one who is being asked about it does not know more than the one who is asking.' He asked: 'Then what are its signs?' He said: 'When the slave woman gives birth to her mistress' (Waki' said: "This means when non-Arabs will give birth to Arabs") 'and when you see the barefoot, naked, destitute shepherds competing in constructing tall buildings.' The Prophet 🥞 met me three days later and asked me: 'Do you know who that man was?' I said: 'Allâh and His Messenger know best.' He said: 'That was Jibril,

اللهِ، وَإِقَامُ الصَّلاَةِ، وَإِيْتَاءُ الزَّكَاةِ، وَصَوْمُ رَمَضَانَ، وَحَجُّ الْبَيْتِ». فَقَالَ: صَدَقْتَ، فَعَجِبْنَا مِنْهُ، يَسْأَلُهُ وَيُصَدِّقُهُ، ثُمَّ قَالَ: يَا مُحَمَّد! مَا الإيمَانُ؟ قَالَ: «أَنْ تُؤْمِنَ باللهِ وَمَلاَئِكَتِهِ، وَرُسُلِهِ، وَكُتُبِهِ، وَالْيَوْمِ الآخِرِ، وَالْقَدَرِ، خَيْرهِ وَشَرِّهِ». قَالَ: صَدَقْتَ. فَعَجِبْنَا مِنْهُ، يَسْأَلُهُ وَيُصَدِّقُهُ، ثُمَّ قَالَ: يَا مُحَمَّدُ! مَا الْإِحْسَانُ؟ قَالَ: «أَنْ تَعْبُدَ اللهَ كَأَنَّكَ تَرَاهُ، فَإِنَّكَ إِنْ لاَ تَرَاهُ فَإِنَّهُ يَرَاكَ». قَالَ: فَمَتَى السَّاعَةُ؟ قَالَ: «مَا الْمَسْؤُولُ عَنْهَا بِأَعْلَمَ مِنَ السَّائِلِ». قَالَ: فَمَا أَمَارَتُها؟ قَالَ: «أَنْ تَلِدَ الأَمَةُ رَبَّتَهَا - قَالَ وَكِيعٌ: يَعْنِي: تَلِدُ الْعَجَمُ الْعَرَبَ وَأَنْ تَرَى الْحُفَاةَ الْعُرَاةَ الْعَالَةَ رعَاءَ الشَّاءِ، يَتَطَاوَلُونَ فِي الْبِنَاءِ». قَالَ: ثُمَّ قَالَ: فَلَقِيَنِي - النَّبِيُّ عَلِي اللَّهِ بَعْدَ ثَلاَّتِ، فَقَالَ: «أَتْدِرِي مَنِ الرَّجُلُّ؟» قُلْتُ: اللهُ وَرَسُولُهُ أَعْلَمُ. قَالَ: «ذَاكَ جِبْرِيلُ، أَتَاكُمْ يُعَلِّمُكُمْ مَعَالِمَ دِينِكُمْ».

who came to you to teach you your religion." (Sahih)

تخريج: أخرجه مسلم، الإيمان، ح: ٨ من حديث وكيع به.

#### Comments::

- a. The *Hadith* is known as the *Hadith* of Jibril. It encompasses important matters of our religion. It deals with acts of worship; with deeds of the heart and of other parts of the body; with acts that are categorized as compulsory or *Sunnah*, as well as the acts that are classified as desirable, undesirable or forbidden.
- b. The term Islâm here denotes the apparent acts, whose doing or not doing determines whether the person in question is or is not a Muslim. *Imân*, however, is the testimony or affirmation of the heart on which depends deliverance in the Hereafter. *Ihsân* is the highest form of *Imân*, which bestows beauty to one's acts of devotion.
- c. One must worship Allâh as though one is before Allâh, which means that the focusing of one's heart towards Allâh and the extent of one's turning in submissiveness, in fear and in repentance towards Him, must be at their peak. As far as the question of being able to see Allâh within the span of this life on earth, it is an absolute impossibility, for no creature can find itself equal to it. In Paradise, however, the faithful will be able to see Him. The Qur'ân and Hadith bear testimony to this. Al-Bukhâri (H. 7437) and Muslim (H. 1820) expressly mention it.
- d. The exact time of the coming of the Hour nobody knows, not even the Prophets and angels. It is Allâh's special preserve, for He alone is the Knower of the unseen.
- e. Constructing large, stately buildings just for worldly benefit and comfort or for ostentation and pride is not right.
- f. Beliefs and dealings are all part of religion, and as such right belief and right action are both necessary for deliverance in the Hereafter.
- g. 'Divine Decree' means the fact that whatever will happen, forever, Allâh knows it all from before. Whatever happens now is absolutely in keeping with what Allâh knows, and what He has already written down. The goodness or badness of the Decree means the things that are good for us, such as good health, economic prosperity, abundance and increase in productivity, or the things that we consider bad for us, such as famine and pain and misery. All this is happening according to Allâh's wise scheme and will. So, the good or bad is only in relation to us, the creatures. Otherwise, all the actions of Allâh are the reflection of His superior prudence and wisdom, and are, therefore, absolutely good.
- h. The coming down of Jibril with Qur'anic revelations is a proven fact. His coming down for the clarification of the teachings and tenets of Islam is also proved from this *Hadith*.
- i. There are different methodologies for learning religious and Islamic teachings. One of these is to hold question-answer sessions. Lessons are

- very well driven home through this method.
- j. Etiquette demands that the one who is asking should sit respectfully with folded legs before the one being asked, and the manner of his asking should be polite and reverential.
- k. The faithful angel Jibril was dressed in white. The Prophet salso emphasized his preference for white clothes and even chose white raiment for himself. Even for the dead he chose the white shroud. (*Tirmidhi*: 2810).

**64.** It was narrated that Abu Hurairah said: "One day the Messenger of Allâh sig appeared among the people. A man came to him and said: 'O Messenger of Allâh, what is Imân (faith)?' He said: 'To believe in Allâh, His Angels, His Books, His Messengers and the meeting with Him, and to believe in the Final Resurrection.' He said: 'O Messenger of Allâh, what is Islam?' He said: 'To worship Allâh (alone) and not to associate anything with Him; to establish the prescribed prayers; to pay the obligatory Zakât; and to fast Ramadân.' He said: 'O Messenger of Allâh, what is *Ihsân?'* He said: 'To worship Allâh as if you see Him, for even though you do not see Him, He sees you.' He said: 'O Messenger of Allâh, when will the Hour be?' He said: 'The one who is being asked does not know more than the one who is asking, but I will tell you about its signs. When the slave-woman gives birth to her mistress, that is one of its signs. When the shepherds compete in constructing tall buildings, that is one of its signs. And there are five things which no one knows except Allâh.' Then the Messenger

٦٤ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْر بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ: حَدَّثَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ ابْنُ عُلَيَّةً، عَنْ أَبِي خَيَّانَ، عَنْ أَبِي زُرْعَةَ، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَيْ يَوْماً بَارِزاً لِلنَّاسِ، فَأَتَاهُ رَجُلٌ، فَقَالَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ! مَا الإيمَان؟ قَالَ: «أَنْ تُؤْمِنَ بِاللهِ، وَمَلاَئِكَتِهِ، وَكُتُبِهِ، وَرُسُلِهِ، وَلِقَائِهِ، وَتُؤْمِنَ بِالْبَعْثِ الآخِرِ». قَالَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ! مَا الْإِسْلاَمُ؟ قَالَ: «أَنْ تَعْبُدُ اللهَ وَلاَ تُشْرِكَ بِهِ شَيْئاً، وَتُقِيمَ الصَّلاَةَ الْمَكْتُوبَةَ، وَتُؤَدِّيَ الزَّكَاةَ الْمَفْرُوضَةَ، وَتَصُومَ رَمَضَانَ». قَالَ: يَا رَسُولَ! اللهِ مَا الإحْسَالُ؟ قَالَ: «أَنْ تَعْبُدَ اللهَ كَأَنَّكَ تَرَاهُ فَإِنَّكَ إِنْ لاَ تَرَاهُ فَإِنَّهُ يَرَاكَ». قَالَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ مَتَى السَّاعَةُ؟ قَالَ: «مَا الْمَسْؤُولُ عَنْهَا بِأَعْلَمَ مِنَ السَّائِل، وَلْكِنْ سَأُحَدِّثُكَ عَنْ أَشْرَاطِهَا. إِذَا وَلَدَتِ الأَمَةُ رَبَّتَهَا فَذٰلِكَ مِنْ أَشْرَاطِهَا، وَإِذَا تَطَاوَلَ رِعَاءُ الْغَنَم فِي الْبُنْيَانِ فَلْلِكَ مِنْ أَشْرَاطِهَا فِي خَمْسَ لاَ يَعْلَمُهُنَّ إِلَّا اللهُ». فَتَلا رَسُولُ اللهِ عِيْد: ﴿إِنَّ ٱللَّهَ عِندُهُ عِلْمُ ٱلسَّاعَةِ وَيُتَزِّكُ ٱلْفَيْتُ وَيَعْلَمُ مَا فِي ٱلْأَرْحَامِ وَمَا تَدْدِى نَفْشُ مَّاذَا تَكْسِبُ غَذَّا لَهُ وَهَا تَدْرِى نَفْشُ بِأَيِّ أَرْضِ تَمُونًا إِنَّ ٱللَّهَ عَلِيدُ خَبِيرًا ﴾. [لقمان: ٣٤]

of Allâh recited the Verse: "Verily, Allâh, with Him (Alone) is the knowledge of the Hour, He sends down the rain, and knows that which is in the wombs. No person knows what he will earn tomorrow, and no person knows in what land he will die. Verily, Allâh is All-Knower, All-Aware (of things)." [1] (Sahih)

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، الإيمان، باب سؤال جبريل النبي ﷺ ... إلخ، ح:٥٠، ومسلم، الإيمان، باب الإيمان ماهو؟ وبيان خصاله، ح:٩ من حديث إسماعيل به.

#### Comments:

- a. Precise knowledge of the future is the exclusive preserve of Allâh. All matters mentioned in the Qur'ânic Verse belong to the realm of the future. Not to speak of the exact timing of the impending Hour. Even the precise timing of the appearance of its signs, mentioned in the *Hadith*, are known to no one but Allâh. Similar is the case of the other matters for which man can only conjecture, which may or may not come true. A case in point is the clouds, a sight of which awakens the hope, but holds no guarantee, that it will bring down rain. We can plan for the future but have no means of knowing beforehand what unexpected impediments or circumstances might be in store for us. Likewise, no one except Allâh knows for sure about anyone's life or death. Man can only conjecture about the future, but cannot guarantee that his conjecture will come true.
- b. If a scholar does not know the answer of a question, let him plainly say that he does not know it without considering it an offense to his dignity.
- c. A learned man should never get angry but answer the queries of the questioner with tenderness and love.

65. It was narrated that 'Ali bin Abu Tâlib said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Faith is knowledge in the heart, words on the tongue and action with the physical faculties. (limbs of the body).'" (Maudu')

70 - حَدَّثَنَا سَهْلُ بْنُ أَبِي سَهْلٍ، وَمُحَمَّدُ ابْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ السَّلاَمِ بْنُ ابْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ السَّلاَمِ بْنُ صَالِحٍ أَبُو الصَّلْتِ الْهَرَوِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُوسَى الرِّضَا، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُوسَى الرِّضَا، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ، عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدٍ، عَنْ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ، قَالَ: قَالَ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ، قَالَ: قَالَ: قَالَ : قَالَ

<sup>[1]</sup> Luqmân 31:34.

رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: «الإِيمَانُ مَعْرِفَةٌ بِالْقَلْبِ وَقَوْلُ بِاللِّسَانِ وَعَمَلٌ بِالأَرْكَانِ». قَالَ أَبُو الصَّلْتِ: لَوْ قُرِىءَ لهٰذَا الإسْنَادُ عَلَى مَجْنُونٍ لَبَرَأً.

تخريج: آإسناده موضوع أخرجه ابن الجوزي في الموضوعات: ١٢٨/١ من حديث الهروي به \* أبو الصلت الهروي كذاب، كذبه أبوحاتم وغيره (تهذيب) وتوثيق ابن معين له لا يزيده إلا وهنّا، كما في هامش الفوائد المجموعة للشوكاني، ح:١٠٣، باب صلاة الجماعة.

66. It was narrated from Anas bin Mâlik that the Messenger of Allâh said: "None of you truly believes until he loves for his brother" or he said "for his neighbor, what he loves for himself." (Sahih)

77 - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَارٍ، وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ اللهُ اللهُ مَحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ: الْمُثَنَّى، قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ: حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ قَتَادَةَ يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ أَنُسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَلَيْ قَالَ: «لا أَنْسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَلَيْ قَالَ: «لا يُومِنُ أَحَدُكُمْ حَتَّى يُحِبَّ لِأَخِيهِ - أَوْ قَالَ لِلجَارِهِ - مَا يُحِبُ لِنَفْسِهِ».

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، الإيمان، باب من الإيمان أن يحب الأخيه ما يحب لنفسه، ح: ١٣، ومسلم، الإيمان، باب الدليل على أن من خصال الإيمان . . . إلخ، ح: ٤٥ من حديث شعبة به.

#### Comments:

- a. We should do to the Muslim brother as we would be done by. For example, if a person does not like to be deceived by the people, let him also not deceive others. And just as a man likes others to help him in his hour of need, he should also help others in their hour of need or difficulty.
- b. Man is generally very touchy about his rights, but oblivious of his obligations, although his obligations are the rights of others. Thus, if each one of us respects the rights of others, the rights of all will be safeguarded and peace and amity will prevail in the society.

67. It was narrated that Anas bin Mâlik said: "The Messenger of Allâh ﷺ said: 'None of you truly believes until I am more beloved to him than his child, his father and all the people.'" (Sahih)

٧٧ - حَلَّثْنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ، وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ اللهُ اللهُ عَفَرٍ: حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ: حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ: حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ، قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ قَتَادَةَ، عَنْ أَنسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَيْ: «لا يُؤْمِنُ مَالِكٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَيْ: «لا يُؤْمِنُ أَحَدُكُمْ حَتَّى أَكُونَ أَحَبَّ إِلَيْهِ مِنْ وَلَدِهِ، وَالنَّاسِ أَجْمَعِينَ».

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، الإيمان، باب حب الرسول من الإيمان، ح:١٥، ومسلم، الإيمان، باب وجوب محبة رسول الله ﷺ، ح:٤٤ من حديث شعبة به.

#### Comments:

- a. Love of the Prophet si is the very foundation of faith. The stronger the love for him, the greater the faith. Increase or decrease in love for him is an indication of increase or decrease in one's faith.
- b. The proof of love is not in lip service but in obedience. Allâh the Glorified says: "Say (O Muhammad to mankind): 'If you (really) love Allâh, then follow me.'" (3:31)
- c. The real test of a person's having more love for Allâh and His Messenger than others, comes when the love of one's children, parents, a religious leader or friend, demands that one do a thing that Allâh and His Messenger have prohibited, but he will not bother about the displeasure of others and obey and follow the example of the Prophet of Allâh in disregard of his love for others. If, on the other hand, the love of others is greater, then he will go against the dictates of *Shari'ah* in order to please those others, and thus fall short of achieving the required level of faith. The same criterion holds true in respect of one's love for the traditions of the Prophet and customs prevalent in one's tribe or community.
- 68. It was narrated that Abu Hurairah said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'By the One in Whose Hand is my soul! You will not enter Paradise until you believe, and you will not (truly) believe until you love one another. Shall I not tell you of something which, if you do it, you will love one another? Spread the greetings of Salâm amongst yourselves.'" (Sahih)

7۸ - حَلَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ: حَلَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ وَأَبُو مُعَاوِيَةَ، عَنِ الأَعْمَشِ، عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَالِحٍ، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَيْهُ: "وَالَّذِي نَفْسِي بِيَدِهِ، لاَ تَدْخُلُوا الْجَنَّةَ حَتَّى تُحَابُوا، أَو لاَ حَتَّى تُحَابُوا، أَو لاَ أَدُلُّكُمْ عَلَى شَيْءٍ إِذَا فَعَلْتُمُوهُ تَحَابَبُتُمْ؟ أَفْشُوا السَّلاَمَ بَيْنَكُمْ وَ أَنْ اللهَ اللَّهُ اللهَ اللَّهُ اللهَ اللَّهُ اللهَ اللهُ اللهُ

تخريج: أخرجه مسلم، الإيمان، باب بيان أنه لا يدخل الجنة إلا المؤمنون . . . إلخ، ح : ٥٥ عن ابن أبي شيبة به .

#### Comments:

- a. Imân is an essential requirement for entry into Paradise.
- b. Mutual love is a means of gaining complete faith. We must, therefore, do all those things that promote mutual love and avoid things that would generate mutual hatred.
  - Greeting each other with Salâm is a good way of establishing and maintaining good relations with each other. Other Ahâdith speak of the other things as well, such as shaking hands, hugging and exchanging

presents with each other. (See Muwatta Imâm Mâlik: 1731 & Adabul-Mufrad: 594)

**69.** It was narrated that 'Abdullâh said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Verbally abusing a Muslim is immorality and fighting him is *Kufr* (disbelief)." (*Sahih*)

79 - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ نُمَيْرٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَفَّانُ: حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ، عَنِ الأَعْمَشِ؛ ح: وَحَدَّثَنَا هِشَامُ بْنُ عَمَّارٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عِيسَى بْنُ يُونُسَ: حَدَّثَنَا عِيسَى بْنُ يُونُسَ: حَدَّثَنَا الأَعْمَشُ، عَنْ أَبِي وَائِلٍ، عَنْ يُونُسَ: حَدَّثَنَا الأَعْمَشُ، عَنْ أَبِي وَائِلٍ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَيْ: «سِبَابُ عَنْ اللهِ عَلَيْ: «سِبَابُ اللهُ عَلَيْ : «سِبَابُ اللهُ عَلْمُ اللهِ عَلَيْ : «سِبَابُ اللهُ عَلْمُ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهِ عَلَيْ : «سِبَابُ اللهُ عَلْمُ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلْمُ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلْمُ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهِ عَلْمُ اللهِ عَلْمَ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَى اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَى اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَى اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَى اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَى اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَيْ اللهُ عَ

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، الإيمان، باب خوف المؤمن من أن يحبط عمله وهو لا يشعر، ح: ٤٨، ومسلم، الإيمان، باب بيان قول النبي على ... إلخ، ح: ٦٤ من حديث أبي واثل به، وأخرجاه، البخاري، ح: ٧٠٧٦، ومسلم، من حديث الأعمش به، ح: ٦٤.

#### **Comments:**

- a. Since maintaining cordial relations between the Muslims is desirable in Islam, our sacred law forbids doing things that might spoil relations. One of those undesirable things is verbally abusing each other—an act wholly unbecoming a good Muslim. That is the reason why it has been branded as an act of disobedience, immorality and sin.
- b. Fighting a Muslim is *Kufr*. The word *Kufr* as used here does not mean the *Kufr* that drives man out of the pale of Islam. It only means an act which is unfit for a Muslim. It is technically called a minor *Kufr*. The Qur'ân says: "And if two parties of believers fight, make peace between them". (49:9) The Verse is categorical on the point that believers, even when they fight each other, continue to remain believers; they do not turn disbelievers.

70. It was narrated that Anas bin Mâlik said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Whoever departs this world with sincerity towards Allâh, worshipping Him alone with no partner, establishing regular prayer and paying Zakât, has died while Allâh is pleased with him.'"

Anas said: "This is the religion of Allâh which was brought by the Messengers, and which they ٧٠ - حَدَّثَنَا نَصْرُ بْنُ عَلِيِّ الْجَهْضَوِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو جَعْفَرِ الرَّازِيُّ، حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو جَعْفَرِ الرَّازِيُّ، عَنِ الرَّبِيعِ بْنِ أَنَسٍ، عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ عَنِ الرَّبِيعِ بْنِ أَنَسٍ، عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ: «مَنْ فَارَقَ الدُّنْيَا عَلَى الإِخْلاَصِ لِلَّهِ وَحْدَهُ، وَعِبَادَتِهِ لاَ شَرِيكَ عَلَى الإِخْلاَصِ لِلَّهِ وَحْدَهُ، وَعِبَادَتِهِ لاَ شَرِيكَ لَهُ، وَإِتَاءِ الزَّكَاةِ، مَاتَ وَاللهُ عَنْهُ رَاضِ».

قَالَ أَنَسُ: وَهُوَ دِينُ اللهِ الَّذِي جَاءَتْ بِهِ الرُّسُلُ، وَبَلَّغُوهُ عَنْ رَبِّهِمْ قَبْلَ هَرْجِ

conveyed from their Lord before there arose the confusion of people's chattering and conflicting desires.

This is confirmed in the Book of Allâh, in one of the last Verses to be revealed, where Allâh says: "But if they repent." renounce their idols, and worshipping them; "And establish Salât and give Zakât." And Allâh says in another Verse: "But if they repent, perform Salât and give Zakât, then they are your brethren in religion." [3] (Da'if)

Another chain with similar wording.

الأَحَّادِيثِ، وَاخْتِلاَفِ الأَهْوَاءِ.

وَتَصْدِيقُ ذُلِكَ فِي كِتَابِ اللهِ، فِي آخِرِ مَا نَزَلَ. يَقُولُ اللهُ: ﴿ فَإِن تَابُوا ﴾، - قَالَ: خَلْعُ الأَوْثَانِ وَعِبَادَتِها: - ﴿ وَأَقَامُوا اللهَ الصَّلَوةَ وَءَاتُوا الرَّحَوْةَ ﴾. [التوبة: ٥]

وَقَالَ فِي آيَةٍ أُخْرَى: ﴿ فَإِن نَابُوا وَأَقَامُوا الصَّـَلُوٰةَ وَءَاتُوا الزَّكُوٰةَ فَإِخُونُكُمُ فِي الدِّينِ ﴾. [التوبة: ١١]

حَدَّثنا أَبُو حَاتِم: حَدَّثَنَا عُبَيْدُ اللهِ بْنُ مُوسِلِي الْعَبْسِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ الرَّازِيُّ، عَنِ الرَّانِيُّ، عَنِ الرَّانِيِّ بْنِ أَنَسٍ مِثْلَهُ.

تخريج: [ضعيف] أخرجه الطبري في تفسيره: ٣٢٠/ ٣٢٠، التوبة: ٥ من حديث أبي جعفر به، وصححه الحاكم: ٣٣٢/٢، وحسنه المنذري برمزه، وضعفه البوصيري، رجاله موثقون عند الجمهور لكن قال أبن حبان في الربيع بن أنس: «الناس يتقون حديثه ما كان من رواية أبي جعفر عنه لأن في أحاديثه عنه أضرابًا كثيرةً (الثقات).

#### Comments:

a. Translation of the meaning of the first quoted Verse (complete text) shall read: "Then when the Sacred Months have passed, kill the polytheists wherever you find them, and capture them and besiege them, and lie in wait for them in every place of ambush. But if they repent and perform prayer, and pay *Zakât*, then let them go their way. Verily, Allâh is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful". (9:5).

Anas & comments that repentance here means relinquishing disbelief.

b. The Verses are clear in their meaning, which is that a community will only be recognized as Muslim when, along with affirmation of the Oneness of Allâh and due testimony, they also perform the practical duties such as Salât and Zakât etc. In case of refusal, it would be declared disbeliever and deserving of being engaged in Jihâd, just like Abu Bakr , in interpretation of the above quoted Verse, had conducted a Jihâd against those who refused to pay Zakât or accept it as an obligatory duty in Islam.

**71.** It was narrated that Abu Hurairah said: "The Messenger of

٧١ - حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ الأَزْهَرِ: حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو

<sup>[1]</sup> At-Taubah 9:5.

<sup>[2]</sup> At-Taubah 9:5.

<sup>[3]</sup> At-Taubah 9:11.

Allâh said: 'I have been commanded to fight the people until they testify to Lâ ilâha ill-allâh (none has the right to be worshipped but Allâh) and that I am the Messenger of Allâh, and they establish regular prayers and pay Zakât.'" (Sahih)

النَّصْرِ: حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ، عَنْ يُونُسَ، عَنِ النَّصْرِ، حَنْ يُونُسَ، عَنِ النِّهِ الْحَسَنِ، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةً قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَى: المَّمِرْتُ أَنْ أَقَاتِلَ النَّاسَ حَتَّى يَشْهَدُوا أَنْ لاَ إِلٰهَ إِلَّا اللهُ، وَأَنْي رَسُولُ اللهِ، وَيُقِيمُوا الصَّلاَة، وَيُقِيمُوا الصَّلاَة، وَيُقِيمُوا الصَّلاَة، وَيُقِيمُوا الصَّلاَة، وَيُقْتُوا الزَّكاة».

تخريج: [صحيح متواتر] \* الحسن موصوف بتدليس الإسناد (طبقات المدلسين / المرتبة الثانية) وعنعن، وللحديث طرق كثيرة عند البخاري ومسلم وغيرهما عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه، وهو من الأحاديث المتواترة.

#### Comments:

- a. Fighting in the way of Allâh is the collective duty of Muslims with the objective of turning people away from the worship of others to the worship of Allâh.
- b. Three things are reckoned as proof of a person's entry into the fold of Islam:
  (i) his affirmation of the Oneness of Allâh and the prophethood of Muhammad ﷺ, (ii) to performing regularly the ritual prayers, and (iii) paying Zakât, which is a prescribed financial obligation in Islam.
- c. The tradition does not mention the other two pillars of Islam, namely fasting and Hajj. The reason being that fasting is a hidden act in the sense, that it is always possible for a non-fasting person to make others believe that he is fasting. As for Hajj, it is not in the first place obligatory for each Muslim. Secondly, even for the obligated person, it is compulsory just once in the entire lifetime. Additionally, even if the people against whom war is an Islamic duty affirm their commitment to fasting and Hajj, the practical demonstration of these acts will have to wait for the particular months of the year. It would, therefore, be against better judgment to link the decision about waging war against them to such matters. And Allâh knows best.

72. It was narrated that Mu'âdh bin Jabal said: The Messenger of Allâh said: 'I have been commanded to fight the people until they testify to Lâ ilâha ill-allâh (none has the right to be worshipped but Allâh) and that I am the Messenger of Allâh, and they establish regular prayer and pay Zakât." (Sahih)

٧٧ - حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ الأَزْهَرِ: حُدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ ابْنُ يُوسُفَّ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْخَوِيدِ بْنُ بَهْرَام، ابْنُ يُوسُفَّ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْخَوِيدِ بْنُ بَهْرَام، عَنْ شَهْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ ابْنِ غَنْم، عَنْ مُعَاذِ بْنِ جَبَلٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهُ الله أَقَاتِلَ النَّاسَ حَتَّى يَشْهَدُوا أَنْ لا إِلٰهُ إِلَّا الله ، وَأَنِّي رَسُولُ اللهِ، وَيُقِيمُوا الضَّلاَة، وَيُقِيمُوا الزَّكَاة».

تخريج: [صحيح متواتر] وقال البوصيري: «هذا إسناد حسن» انظر الحديث السابق.

73. It was narrated that Ibn 'Abbâs and Jâbir bin 'Abdullâh said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'There are two types among my *Ummah* who have no share of Islam: the people of *Irjâ'* and the people of *Qadar.'''* (*Da'if*)<sup>[1]</sup>

٧٧ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ الرَّاذِيُ:
أَنْبَأْنَا يُونُسُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ
مُحَمَّدٍ اللَّيْتِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا نِزَارُ بْنُ حَيَّانَ، عَنْ
عِكْرِمَةَ، عَنِ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ، وَعَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ
اللهِ قَالاَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَيَّةٍ: «صِنْفَانِ مِنْ
أُمَّتِي لَيْسَ لَهُمَا فِي الإَسْلاَمِ نَصِيبٌ: أَهْلُ
الْإِرْجَاءِ، وَأَهْلُ الْقَدَرِ».

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف] أخرجه ابن أبي عاصم في السنة، ح:٩٤٨ عن يونس به، وضعفه البوصيري \* نِزار تقدم، ح:٦٢ وله شواهد ضعيفة عند الترمذي وغيره.

**74.** It was narrated that Abu Hurairah and Ibn 'Abbâs said: "Faith increases and decreases." (*Da'if*)

٧٤ - حَلَّثَنَا أَبُو عُثْمَانَ الْبُخَارِيُّ سَعِيدُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ، قَالَ: حَدَّثَنَا الْهَيْثُمُ بْنُ خَارِجَةَ: حَدَّثَنَا الْهَيْثُمُ بْنُ خَارِجَةَ: حَدَّثَنَا الْهَيْثُمُ بْنُ خَارِجَةَ: حَدَّثَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ - عَنْ عَبْدِ إِسْمَاعِيلُ - عَنْ عَبْدِ الْوَهَّابِ بْنِ مُجَاهِدٍ، عَنْ مُجَاهِدٍ، عَنْ أَبِي الْوَهَّابِ بْنِ مُجَاهِدٍ، عَنْ مُجَاهِدٍ، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرُو وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالاً: الإِيمَانُ يَزِيدُ وَيَنْقُصُ.

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف جدًا] \* عبدالوهاب "متروك، وقد كذبه الثوري» (تقريب)، ومفهوم الأثر صحيح، مروي بالتواتر عن ثقات أئمة المسلمين رحمهم الله.

**75.** It was narrated that Abu Dardâ' said: "Faith increases and decreases." (*Da'if*)

٧٥ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عُثْمَانَ الْبُخَارِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا الْهُيْثَمُ : حَدَّثَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ، عَنْ حَرِيزِ بْنِ عُثْمَانَ، عَنِ مُجَاهِدٍ، عُثْمَانَ، عَنِ الحارثِ، أَظُنَّهُ، عَنْ مُجَاهِدٍ، عَنْ أَبِي الدَّرْدَاءِ، قَالَ: الإِيمَانُ يَزْدَادُ وَيَنْتَقِصُ.

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف] \* إسماعيل بن عياش كان يدلس (طبقات المدلسين/المرتبة الثالثة) وعنعن \* والمحارث لم أجد من وثقه، وفيه علل أخرى.

Comments: 74 & 75

Although, as to the principles of *Hadith* classification, the two traditions are Weak and do not come up to the level of *Marfu'* (Traceable) *Ahâdith*, these

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>[1]</sup> See no. 62.

are Mash-hur (Well-Known) Ahâdith and have all along been consecutively reported from the pious predecessors. As such the concept of increase and decrease in Imân is an established fact among the followers of Sunnah. Imâm Bukhâri in his Sahih (Book of Faith, Ch. 1) has cited several Verses of the Qur'ân as evidence, and has followed them up with a number of Ahâdith in the next several chapters, to prove that virtuous deeds are but the parts of faith. It needs to be understood in this connection that anything that has parts shall remain imperfect or defective if one part or more thereof is missing. For further detail, it will be useful to study the relevant chapters of Fathul-Bâri, the well-known commentary of Sahih Al-Bukhari.

# Chapter 10. Regarding The Divine Decree (Qadar)

**76.** 'Abdullâh bin Mas'ud said: "The Messenger of Allâh ﷺ, the true and truly inspired one, told us that: 'The creation of one of you is put together in his mother's womb for forty days, then it becomes a clot for a similar length of time, then it becomes a chewed lump of flesh for a similar length of time. Then Allâh sends the angel to him and commands him to write down four things. He says: "Write down his deeds, his life span, his provision, and whether he is doomed (destined for Hell) or blessed (destined for Paradise)." By the One in Whose Hand is my soul! One of you may do the deeds of the people of Paradise until there is no more than a forearm's length between him and it, then the decree overtakes him and he does the deeds of the people of Hell until he enters therein. And one of you may do the deeds of the people of Hell until there is no more than a forearm's length between him and it, then the decree overtakes him and he does the deeds of the people

٧٦ - حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ [الرَّقِّيُّ]: حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ، وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ فُضَيْلٍ، وَأَبُو مُعَاوِيَةً. ح: وَحَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مَيْمُونٍ الرَّقِّيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُّعَاوِيَةً، وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عُبَيْدٍ، عَنِ الأَعْمَش، عَنُ زَيْدِ بْن وَهْبٍ، قَالَ: قَالَ عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ مَسْعُودٍ: حَدَّثَنَا رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ وَهُوَ الصَّادِقُ الْمَصْدُوقُ أَنَّهُ: «يُجْمَعُ خَلْقُ أَحَدِكُمْ فِي بَطْن أُمِّهِ أَرْبَعِينَ يَوْماً؛ ثُمَّ يَكُونُ عَلَقَةً مِثْلَ ذَٰلِكَ، ثُمَّ يَكُونُ مُضْغَةً مِثْلَ ذَٰلِكَ، ثُمَّ يَبْغَثُ اللهُ إِلَيْهِ الْملكَ، فَيُؤْمَرُ بِأَرْبَعِ كَلِمَاتٍ، فَيَقُولُ: اكْتُبْ عَمَلَهُ وَأَجَلَهُ وَرِزْقَهُ وَشَقِيٌّ أَمْ سَعِيدٌ، فَوَالَّذِي نَفْسِي بِيَدِهِ إِنَّ أَحَدَكُمْ لَيَعْمَلُ بِعَمَلِ أَهْلِ الْجَنَّةِ حَتَّى مَا يَكُونُ بَيْنَهُ وَبَيْنَهَا إِلَّا ذِرَاعٌ، فَيَسْبِقُ عَلَيْهِ الْكِتَابُ، فَيَعْمَلُ بِعَمَلِ أَهْلِ النَّارِ فَيَدْخُلُهَا. وَإِنَّ أَحَدَكُمْ لَيَعْمَلُ بِعَمَلِ أَهْلِ النَّارِ حَتَّى مَا يَكُونُ بَيْنَهُ وَبَيْنَهَا إِلَّا ذِرَاعٌ، فَيَسْبِقُ عَلَيْهِ الْكِتَابُ فَيَعْمَلُ بِعَمَلِ أَهْلِ الْجَنَّةِ

of Paradise until he enters therein." (Sahih)

#### Comments:

- a. Man's good and bad deeds, his life span, his provision, and his going either to Paradise or to Hell—all these things—even the angels only come to know when told by Allâh at an appropriate time. The angels then write those things which had been decreed and recorded in the Preserved Tablet since eternity.
- b. Everyone has a predetermined life span, and will not die before that. No one should, therefore, abdicate his faith out of his fear for life, but be prepared to lay down his life in defence of his faith.
- c. Everyone's quota of provision is predetermined, which he is sure to get anyhow. Man's test lies in what means he adopts to get it. He shall get his allotted provision even through lawful means, and what is not destined for him, he will not get it even through unlawful means. We must, therefore, put our trust in Allâh and try to earn our livelihood only through lawful means.
- d. We must not decide, of our own, about someone's being of Paradise or of Hell, for Allâh alone knows who is designated for Paradise or destined to be the fuel of Hell-fire. We must, however, have faith in Allâh's mercy, and keep the hope that a person whom we believe to be virtuous shall, by the grace of Allâh, be admitted to Paradise. Nevertheless, we must have the belief that the people whom Allâh or His Messenger sexpressly named as going to Paradise or Hell shall surely go there. Cases in point are the inevitability of Abu Lahab's (and his wife's) being consigned to Hell-fire—as mentioned in the Qur'ânic Surah of that name—and the certainty of a place in Paradise for each of the Ten Companion who have already been given the glad tiding of admittance to that blessed abode.

77. It was narrated that Ibn Dailami said: "I was confused about this Divine Decree (Qadar), and I was afraid lest that adversely affect my religion and my affairs. So I went to Ubayy bin Ka'b and said: 'O Abu Mundhir! I am confused about this Divine Decree, and I fear for my religion and my affairs, so tell me something about that through

٧٧ - حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا إِسْحَاقُ ابْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ، قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ أَبَا سِنَانٍ، عَنْ وَهْبِ بْنِ خَالِدٍ الْحِمْصِيِّ، عَنِ ابْنِ الدَّيْلَمِيِّ، قَالَ: وَقَعَ فِي نَفْسِي شَيْءٌ مِنْ هٰذَا الْقَدَرِ، قَالَ: وَقَعَ فِي نَفْسِي شَيْءٌ مِنْ هٰذَا الْقَدَرِ، خَشِيتُ أَنْ يُفْسِدَ عَلَيَّ دِينِي وَأَمْرِي، فَأَتَيْتُ أَبِي بَنَ عُنْ بِنَ كَعْبٍ، فَقُلْتُ: أَبَا الْمُنْذِرِ! إِنَّهُ قَدْ وَقَعَ فِي نَفْسِي شَيْءٌ مِنْ هٰذَا الْقَدَرِ! إِنَّهُ قَدْ وَقَعَ فِي نَفْسِي شَيْءٌ مِنْ هٰذَا الْقَدَرِ فَخَشِيتُ وَقَعَ فِي نَفْسِي شَيْءٌ مِنْ هٰذَا الْقَدَرِ فَخَشِيتُ

which Allâh may benefit me.' He said: 'If Allâh were to punish the inhabitants of His heavens and of His earth, He would do so and He would not be unjust towards them. And if He were to have mercy on them, His mercy would be better for them than their own deeds. If you had the equivalent of Mount Uhud in gold, or the equivalent of Mount Uhud which you spent in the cause of Allâh, that would not be accepted from you until you believed in the Divine Decree and you know that whatever has befallen you, could not have passed you by; and whatever has passed you by, could not have befallen you; and that if you were to die believing anything other than this, you would enter Hell. And it will not harm you to go to my brother, 'Abdullâh bin Mas'ud, and ask him (about this).' So I went to 'Abdullâh and asked him, and he said something similar to what Ubayy had said, and he told me: 'It will not harm you to go to Hudhaifah.' So I went to Hudhaifah and asked him, and he said something similar to what they had said. And he told me: 'Go to Zaid bin Thâbit and ask him.' So I went to Zaid bin Thâbit and asked him, and he said: 'I heard the Messenger of Allâh 🌉 say: "If Allâh were to punish the inhabitants of His heavens and of His earth, He would do so and He would not be unjust towards them. And if He were to have

عَلَى دِينِي وَأَمْرِي، فَحَدِّثْنِي مِنْ ذَٰلِكَ بِشَيْءٍ، لَعَلَّ اللهَ أَنْ يَنْفَعَنِي بِهِ، فَقَالَ: لَوْ أَنَّ اللهَ عَذَّبَ أَهْلَ سَمَاوَاتِهِ، وَأَهْلَ أَرْضِهِ لَعَذَّبَهُمْ، وَهُوَ غَيْرُ ظَالِم لَهُمْ، وَلَوْ رَحِمَهُمْ لَكَانَتْ رَحْمَتُهُ خَيْراً لَهُمْ مِنْ أَعْمَالِهِمْ، وَلَوْ كَانَ لَكَ مِثْلُ جَبَلِ أُحُدٍ ذَهَباً، أَوْ مِثْلُ جَبَلِ أُحُدٍ تُنْفِقُهُ فِي سَبِيلِ اللهِ مَا قُبِلَ مِنْكَ حَتَّى تُؤْمِنَ بِالْقَدَرِ، فَتَعْلَمَ أَنَّ مَا أَصَابَكَ لَمْ يَكُنْ لِيُخْطِئَكَ، وَأَنَّ مَا أَخْطَأَكَ لَمْ يَكُنْ لِيُصِيبَكَ، وَأَنَّكَ إِنْ مُتَّ عَلَى غَيْرِ لهٰذَا دَخَلْتَ النَّارَ، وَلاَ عَلَيْكَ أَنْ تَأْتِيَ أَخِي، عَبْدَ اللهِ بْنَ مَسْعُودٍ فَتَسْأَلَهُ، فَأَتَيْتُ عَبْدَ اللهِ، فَسَأَلْتُهُ فَذَكَرَ مِثْلَ مَا قَالَ أُبِئٌ، وقَالَ لِي: وَلاَ عَلَيْكَ أَنْ تَأْتِيَ حُذَيْفَةَ، فَأَتَيْتُ حُذَيْفَةَ فَسَأَلْتُهُ، فَقَالَ مِثْلَ مَا قَالاً، وَقَالَ: ائْتِ زَيْدَ بْنَ ثَابِتٍ فَاسْأَلْهُ، فَأَتَيْتُ زَيْدَ ابْنَ ثَابِتٍ فَسَأَلْتُهُ، فَقَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَلَى يَقُولُ: «لَوْ أَنَّ اللهَ عَذَّبَ أَهْلَ سَمْ وَاتِهِ وَأَهْلَ أَرْضِهِ لَعَلَّبَهُمْ وَهُوَ غَيْرُ ظَالِم لَهُمْ، وَلَوْ رَحِمَهُمْ لَكَانَتْ رَحْمَتُهُ خَيْراً لَهُمْ مِنْ أَعْمَالِهِمْ، وَلَوْ كَانَ لَكَ مِثْلُ أُجُدٍ ذَهَباً، أَوْ مِثْلُ جَبَلِ أُحُدٍ ذَهَباً تُنْفِقُهُ فِي سَبِيلِ اللهِ مَا قَبِلَهُ مِنْكَ حَتَّى تُؤْمِنَ بِالْقَدَرِ كُلِّهِ، فَتَعْلَمَ أَنَّ مَا أَصَابَكَ لَمْ يَكُنْ لِيُخْطِئكَ، وَمَا أَخْطَأَكَ لَمْ يَكُنْ لِيُصِيبَكَ، وَأَنَّكَ إِنْ مُتَّ عَلَى غَيْرِ لهٰذَا دَخَلْتَ النَّارَ».

mercy on them, His mercy would be better for them than their own deeds. If you had the equivalent of Mount Uhud in gold, or the equivalent of Mount Uhud which you spent in the cause of Allâh, that would not be accepted from you until you believed in the Divine decree, and you know that whatever has befallen you, could not have passed you by; and whatever has passed you by, could not have befallen you, and that if you were to die believing anything other than this, you would enter Hell." (Sahih)

- a. The calamity destined to happen is bound to happen, even if the person concerned out of the fear of it leaves the path of virtue and takes to the path of evil. And the bounties and comforts destined for a person are sure to come to him, albeit preceded by a difficult and turbulent phase. We must, therefore, put our trust in Allâh, remain hopeful of His mercy, and never fall prey to despair, for Allâh cites, with approval, the following words of Ya'qub : "Certainly no one despairs of Allâh's mercy except the people who disbelieve." (12:87)
- b. The Companions were gifted with the kind of knowledge which was as profound as it was strong, which is why their faith was also firm and strong. Even on issues as delicate as the Divine Decree, their self-assurance and awareness of the truth made them brimful of contentment of the heart, with no iota of doubt to disturb their minds.
- **c.** It is perfectly in order to consult more than one scholar on any matter for the satisfaction of one's heart.
- d. Religious opinions (Fatwâ) given by the Companions are all drawn from the Qur'ân and Ahâdith. Not only this, they oftentimes quote the very words of the Hadith without mentioning the Prophet's name.
- e. The issue of the Divine Decree is among Islam's fundamentals of faith. No one's belief is, therefore, of any consequence unless he also has faith in the Divine Decree. Denying the truth of the Divine Decree means inviting one's own punishment by Hell-fire.

78. It was narrated that 'Ali said: حَدَّثُنَا عُثْمَانُ بُنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ: حَدَّثُنَا - ٧٨ – حَدَّثَنَا عُثْمَانُ بُنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ: حَدَّثُنَا - ٧٨ (We were sitting with the Prophet

and he had a stick in his hand. He scratched in the ground with it, then raised his head and said: 'There is no one among you but his place in Paradise or Hell has already been decreed.' He was asked: 'O Messenger of Allâh, should we not then rely upon that?' He said: 'No, strive and do not rely upon that, for it will be made easy for each person to do that for which he was created.' Then he recited: "As for him who gives (in charity) and keeps his duty to Allâh and fears Him, And believes in Al-Husnâ.<sup>[1]</sup> We will make smooth for him the path of ease (goodness). But he who is a greedy miser and thinks himself self-sufficient. And denies Al-Husnâ. We will make smooth for him the path for evil." (Sahih)

وَكِيعٌ؛ ح وَحَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُعَاوِيَةً وَوَكِيعٌ، عَنِ الأَعْمَشِ، عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ عُبَيْدَةً، عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ الرَّحْمٰنِ السُّلَمِيِّ، عَنْ عَيْدِ عَلِيٍّ قَالَ: كُنَّا جُلُوساً عِنْدَ النَّبِيِّ وَاللَّهِ وَيَيدِهِ عَلِيٍّ قَالَ: كُنَّا جُلُوساً عِنْدَ النَّبِيِّ وَاللَّهِ وَيَيدِهِ عُودٌ، فَنَكَتَ فِي الأَرْضِ، ثُمَّ رَفَعَ رَأْسَهُ عُودٌ، فَنَكَتَ فِي الأَرْضِ، ثُمَّ رَفَعَ رَأْسَهُ فَقَالَ: «مَا مِنْكُمْ مِنْ أَحَدِ إِلَّا وَقَدْ كُتِبَ مَقْعَدُهُ مِنْ النَّارِ " قِيلَ: يَا رَسُولَ مِنَ النَّارِ " قِيلَ: يَا رَسُولَ مِنَ النَّارِ " قِيلَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ! أَفَلاَ نَتَكِلُ؟ قَالَ: «لا، اعْمَلُوا وَلاَ تَتَكِلُ؟ قَالَ: «لا، اعْمَلُوا وَلاَ تَتَكِلُ؟ قَالَ: «لا، اعْمَلُوا وَلاَ تَتَكِلُوا، فَكُلُّ مُيسَّرٌ لِمَا خُلِقَ لَكُ " مُعْمَلُوا وَلاَ تَتَكِلُوا، فَكُلُّ مُيسَّرٌ لِمَا خُلِقَ لَكُ وَاللَّهُ مَلُوا وَلاَ وَلاَ مَنْ الْعَلَى وَاللَّهُ فَي وَصَدَّقَ بِالْخَسْنَى فَسَنَيْسِيْرُهُ لِلْمُسْرَى وَأَمَّا مَنْ بَخِلَ وَاللَيلِ: ٥-١٠] لِلْلِيشِرُو لِلْمُ اللّهِ اللّهِ اللّهِ الْمُسْرَى وَأَمَّا مَنْ بَخِلَ وَاللّهُ فَي وَصَدَقَ وَلَا اللّهِ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهِ اللّهُ الللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ الللّهُ اللّهُ الللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ الللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ الللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ الللّهُ الللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ اللّهُ الللّهُ اللّهُ الللّهُ اللّهُ الللّهُ الللللّهُ الللللْ اللللْهُ الللللّهُ الللللْ الللللْ الللللْهُ الللللْهُ اللللْهُ الللللّهُ الللللّهُ الللللْهُ اللللْهُ الللللْمُ اللللْهُ الل

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، التفسير، سورة: «واليل إذا يغشى»، باب قوله: «وأما من بخل واستغنى»، ح:٤٩٤٧ وغيره، ومسلم، القدر، باب كيفية خلق الآدمي . . . إلخ، ح:٢٦٤٧ من حديث وكيع به، وله طرق عندهما.

#### Comments:

- a. The Hadith affirms the reality of Divine Decree.
- b. Divine Decree is another name for Allâh's attribute of knowledge. It does not mean predetermination in the sense that man has no power over his actions.
- c. Admittance of man to Paradise or Hell is linked to his actions. Nobody knows what the future holds for him. It is, therefore, necessary that we keep trying to do righteous deeds and avoid sinful acts.
- d. Faith in the Divine Decree does not mean that man give up trying and doing hard work. He should rather make it a point not to be afraid of impending dangers nor despair of Allâh's mercy for, if success is to come

<sup>[1]</sup> Al-Husna: The Best (i.e. either Lâ ilâha illallâh: none has the right to be worshipped but Allâh) or a reward from Allâh (i.e. Allâh will compensate him for what he will spend in Allâh's way or bless him with Paradise).

<sup>[2]</sup> Al-Lail 92:5-10.

by Allâh's permission, it is bound to happen in spite of all odds and difficulties. If not, the person shall at least get reward for his good intentions and hard work. Allâh does not let the good done by anybody go to waste.

**79.** It was narrated that Abu Hurairah said: "The Messenger of Allâh 🌉 said: 'The strong believer is better and more beloved to Allâh than the weak believer, although both are good. Strive for that which will benefit you, seek the help of Allâh, and do not feel helpless. If anything befalls you, do not say, "If only I had done such and such." Rather say, "Qaddara Allâhu wa mâ shâ'a fa'ala (Allâh has decreed and whatever He wills, He does)." For (saying) 'If' opens (the door) to the deeds of Satan.'" (Sahih)

٧٩ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ، وَعَلِيُّ ابْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ الطَّنَافِسِيُّ قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ إِنْ مُحَمَّدٍ الطَّنَافِسِيُّ قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ إِنْ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنِ إِنْ مُحْمَّدٍ بْنِ الْمُوْمِنَ ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنِ يَحْيَى بْنِ حَبَّانَ، عَنِ الأَعْرَجِ، عَنْ أَبِي يَحْيَى بْنِ حَبَّانَ، عَنِ الأَعْرَجِ، عَنْ أَبِي يَحْيَرَةً قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَنِي اللهِ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِ الْقَوِيُّ خَيْرٌ وَأَحَبُ إِلَى اللهِ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِ الشَّوْعِيْ عَلَى مَا الشَّعِيفِ، وَفِي كُلِّ خَيْرٌ احْرِصْ عَلَى مَا يَنْفَعُكَ، واسْتَعِنْ بِاللهِ وَلاَ تَعْجَزْ، فَإِنْ أَصَابَكَ شَيْعُ فَلَا تَقُلْ : لَوْ أَنِّي فَعَلْتُ كَذَا وَكَذَا، وَكَذَا، وَكَذَا، وَكُذَا وَلَكِنْ قُلْ: قَلَا تَقُلْ : لَوْ أَنِّي فَعَلْتُ كَذَا وَكَذَا، وَلَكَنْ اللهُ عَلَى اللهِ عَمْلَ الشَّيْطُ وَلَا شَاءَ فَعَلَ، فَإِنَّ «لَوْ» وَلَى شَاءَ فَعَلَ، فَإِنَّ «لَوْ» وَلَى شَاءَ فَعَلَ، فَإِنَّ «لَوْ» تَفْتُحُ عَمَلَ الشَّيْطَان».

تخريج: أخرجه مسلم، القدر، باب الإيمان بالقدر والإذعان له، ح: ٢٦٦٤ عن ابن أبي شيبة به.

#### Comments:

- a. Physical, mental and financial strength is a gift of Allâh which must be utilized in the doing of good deeds.
- b. A man short of others in any kind of strength is not altogether without good in him. Maybe, the one who is weak in one area is strong in another. It, therefore, behooves us all to be grateful to Allâh for whatever capacity He has given to each one of us, and utilize it for the avoidance of evil and the acquisition and accumulation of as much good as possible.
- c. Striving for worldly good is not against the doctrine of trust in Allâh. It is not, However, allowed to use unfair means to achieve one's goals, nor is it proper to engross oneself in the pursuit of worldly gains so absolutely that all attention is focused on that alone.
- d. It is not desirable in the Islamic *Shari'ah* that a person, instead of working to earn his bread and be of benefit to others, himself becomes a burden on others. It is wrong to give such an attitude the name of 'trust in Allâh'. If, however, for some reason, a person is not capable of earning his bread for himself he is exempt from it, and it is the duty of the Islamic community to take care of his needs.
- e. If the outcome of an endeavour ends up in an unexpected result that cannot be remedied, there is no reason for the person concerned to give himself up

to negative thinking since, far from being beneficial, such an attitude would only be harmful to him, and then it would be no use regretting at the aftermath and say, "Would that I had done this work that way and not this way." It is nevertheless all right to critically evaluate one's work so that the mistake done now should be avoided in the future.

80. It was narrated that 'Amr bin Dinâr heard Tawus say: "I heard Abu Hurairah narrating that the Prophet said: 'Adam and Musa debated, and Musa said to him: "O Adam, you are our father but have deprived us and caused us to be expelled from Paradise because of your sin." Adam said to him: "O Musa, Allâh chose you to speak with and He wrote the Tawrâh for you with His own Hand. Are you blaming me for something which Allâh decreed for me forty years before He created me?" Thus Adam won the argument with Musa, thus Adam won the argument with Musa, thus Adam won the argument with Musa.'" (Sahih)

٨٠ - حَلَّفَنَا هِشَامُ بْنُ عَمَّارٍ، وَيَعْقُوبُ بْنُ حُمَيْدِ بْنِ كَاسِبٍ، قَالاً: حَلَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ بْنُ عُينِيْنَةً، عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ دِينَارٍ، سَمِعَ طَاوساً عُينِيْنَةً، عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ دِينَارٍ، سَمِعَ طَاوساً يَقُولُ: سَمِعْتُ أَبَا هُرَيْرَةَ يُخْبِرُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ عَلَى قَالَ لَهُ مُوسَى: يَا قَالَ: "احْتَعَ آدَمُ وَمُوسَى، فَقَالَ لَهُ مُوسَى: يَا لَدَمُ! أَنْتَ أَبُونَا خَيَّبَتَنَا وَأَخْرَجْتَنَا مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ بِنَنِكَ، فَقَالَ لَهُ مُوسَى! اصْطَفَاكَ اللهُ بِنَدْبِكَ، فَقَالَ لَهُ آدَمُ: يَا مُوسَى! اصْطَفَاكَ اللهُ بِنَدْبِكَ، فَقَالَ لَهُ آدَمُ : يَا مُوسَى! اصْطَفَاكَ اللهُ بِنَدْبِكَ، فَقَالَ لَهُ آدَمُ : يَا مُوسَى الصَّطَفَاكَ اللهُ بِنَدْبِكَ، فَقَالَ لَهُ آدَمُ : يَا مُوسَى الْمُوسَى عَلَى بِنَكَلاَمِهِ وَخَطَّ لَكَ الْتَقُورَاةَ بِيَدِهِ، أَتَلُومُنِي عَلَى بِكَلاَمِهِ وَخَطَّ لَكَ الْتَقُورَاةَ بِيَدِهِ، أَتَلُومُنِي عَلَى بِكَلاَمِهِ وَخَطَّ لَكَ الْتَقُورَاةَ بِيدِهِ، أَتَلُومُنِي عَلَى مَنْ الْمَعْنَ عَلَى اللهُ عَلَيَّ قَبْلَ أَنْ يَخْلُقَنِي بِأَرْبَعِينَ الْمُوسَى، فَحَجَّ آدَمُ مُوسَى، فَلَا أَنْ يَخْتَعَ آدَمُ مُوسَى، فَحَجَّ آدَمُ مُوسَى، فَحَجَ آدَمُ مُوسَى، فَحَجَّ آدَمُ مُوسَى، فَحَجَ آدَمُ مُوسَى، فَحَجَ آدَمُ مُوسَى، فَحَجَ آدَمُ مُوسَى، فَلَيْ أَنْ يَخْتَعَ آدَمُ مُوسَى،

تخريج: أخرجه البخاري، القدر، باب تحاج آدم وموسى عند الله، ح: ٦٦١٤، ومسلم، القدر، باب حجاج آدم وموسى صلي الله عليهما وسلم، ح: ٢٦٥٢ من حديث سفيان بن عيينة به. 
Comments:

- a. Musa did not mean to put Âdam on the dock as to why he committed the mistake, because Allâh had already condoned it. The Qur'ân accordingly says: "Then his Lord chose him, and turned to him with forgiveness, and gave him guidance. (20:122)
  - He only meant to say that because of him, the human race had to suffer all those worldly trials and tribulations. Âdam see replied by saying that those trials had already been divinely decreed a long long time ago.
- b. The Prophet thrice repeated the words: "Thus Âdam won the argument with Musa." The repetition was meant to drive home the idea that what Âdam did was nothing but the implementation of Allâh's decree and will.
- 81. It was narrated that 'Ali said: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ عَامِرِ بْنِ زُرَارَةَ: "The Messenger of Allâh ﷺ said:

'No slave truly believes until he believes in four things: in Allâh alone with no partner; that I am the Messenger of Allâh; in the resurrection after death; and in the Divine Decree (Qadar).'" (Hasan)

حَدَّثَنَا شَرِيكٌ، عَنْ مَنْصُورٍ، عَنْ رِبْعِيٍّ، عَنْ عَنْ رِبْعِيٍّ، عَنْ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ عَلَيْ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَى الل

تخريج: [حسن] أخرجه الترمذي، القدر، باب ما جاء أن الإيمان بالقدر خيره وشره، حيره وشره، ٢١٤٥ من حديث شعبة عن منصور به، وذكر كلامًا، وصححه ابن حبان، والحاكم، والذهبي، وفيه علة قادحة \* ربعي سمعه من رجل (من بني أسد) عن علي رضي الله عنه به، راجع مسند الطيالسي، ح:١٠٦، وأبي يعلى، ح:٣٧٦ وغيرهما، وهذا الرجل لم أعرفه، فالسند ضعيف، وللحديث شواهد عند ابن أبي عاصم في السنة، ح:١٣٤ وغيره.

The *Hadith* contains the fundamentals of *Imân* (faith) which also include belief in the Divine Decree.

82. It was narrated that 'Aishah the Mother of the Believers said: "The Messenger of Allâh ﷺ was called to the funeral of a child from among the Ansâr. I said: 'O Messenger of Allâh, glad tidings for him! He is one of the little birds of Paradise, who never did evil or reached the age of doing evil (i.e., the age of accountability).' He said: 'It may not be so, O 'Aishah! For Allâh has created people for Paradise, He created them for it when they were still in their fathers' loins. And He has created people for Hell, He created them for it when they were still in their fathers' loins." (Sahih)

٨٧ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةً، وَعَلِيُّ ابْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ، قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ: حَدَّثَنَا طَلْحَةُ ابْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ، قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ: حَدَّثَنَا طَلْحَةً ابْنُ يَحْيَى بْنِ طَلْحَةً بْنِ عُبَيْدِ اللهِ، عَنْ عَمَّيهِ ابْنُ يَحْيَى بْنِ طَلْحَةً عَنْ عَائِشَةً أُمِّ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَائِشَةً أُمِّ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ قَالَتُ: دُعِي رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ إِلَى جِنَازَةِ غُلامٍ مَنَ الأَنْصَارِ. فَقُلْتُ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ! طُولِي مِنَ الأَنْصَارِ. فَقُلْتُ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ! طُولِي لِلنَّادِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ ا

تخريج: أخرجه مسلم، القدر، باب معنى كل مولود يولد على الفطرة... إلخ، ح: ٢٦٦٢ كن ابن أبي شيبة به.

a. The tone of certainty with which 'Âishah & spoke about the boy's being of the people of Paradise did not find favour with the Prophet ﷺ, and he said that knowledge of it rested with Allâh alone. Imâm Nawawi has claimed

consensus of religious scholars on the fact that all the children of the believers shall be in Paradise. Several *Ahâdith* of the Prophet support the assertion. The Prophet probably spoke the above quoted words while still the knowledge of it had not been conveyed to him by Allâh. Maybe, Allâh gave him the knowledge thereof at a later date.

b. The Ahâdith affirms the reality of Divine Decree.

83. It was narrated that Abu Hurairah said: "The idolators of Quraish came and disputed with the Prophet concerning the Divine Decree. Then the following Verse was revealed: 'The Day they will be dragged on their faces into the Fire (it will be said to them): "Taste you the touch of Hell!" Verily, We have created all things with Qadar. (Divine Decree)' "[1] (Sahih)

تخريج: أخرجه مسلم، القدر، باب كل شيء بقدر، ح:٢٦٥٦ عن ابن أبي شيبة وغيره به.

#### Comments:

- a. The Qur'ânic Verse and the *Hadith* both reaffirm the certainty of the Divine Decree.
- b. Idolaters are surely destined for Hell.
- c. Allâh does not approve of argumentation on matters that are certain and clear.

84. 'Abdullâh bin Abi Mulaikah narrated that his father entered upon 'Âishah and said something to her about the Divine Decree. She said: "I heard the Messenger of Allâh say: 'Whoever says anything about the Divine Decree will be questioned about that on the Day of Resurrection, and whoever does not say anything about it will not be questioned about it.'" (Da'if)

٨٤ - حَدَّثَنَا مَالِكُ بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ: حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ السَمَاعِيلَ: حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ عُثْمَانَ، مَوْلَى أَبِي بَكْرٍ: حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ عَثْمَانَ، مَوْلَى أَبِي بَكْرٍ: حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ أَبِي مُلَيْكَةً، عَنْ أَبِيهِ أَنَّهُ دَخَلَ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ أَبِي مُلَيْكَةً، عَنْ أَبِيهِ أَنَّهُ دَخَلَ عَلَى عَائِشَةَ فَذَكَرَ لَهَا شَيْئًا مِنَ الْقَدَرِ، فَقَالَتْ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللهِ عَلَيْ يَقُولُ: «مَنْ قَوَلَ: «مَنْ تَكَلَّمَ فِي شَيْءٍ مِنَ الْقَدَرِ سُئِلَ عَنْهُ بَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ، وَمَنْ لَمْ يَتَكَلَّمْ فِيهِ لَمْ يُسْأَلُ عَنْهُ.

<sup>[1]</sup> Al-Qamar 54:48-49.

Another chain with similar wording.

[قَالَ أَبُو الْحَسَنِ الْقَطَّانُ: حَدَّثَنَاهُ خَازِمُ بْنُ يَحْيَىٰ: حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنُ سِنَانٍ: حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ عُثْمَانَ، فَذَكَرَ نَحْوَهُ].

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف] أخرجه الآجري في الشريعة (ص: ٢١٤ على تصحيف في السند، باب ترك البحث والتنفير . . . إلخ) من حديث يحيى به، وقال البوصيري: «هذا إسناد ضعيف لاتفاقهم على ضعف يحيى ابن عثمان» وشيخه لين الحديث (تقريب).

85. 'Amr bin Shu'aib narrated from his father that his grandfather said: "The Messenger of Allâh 🍇 came out to his Companions when they were disputing about the Divine Decree, and it was as if pomegranate seeds had burst on his face (i.e., it turned red) because of anger. He said: 'Have you been commanded to do this, or were you created for this purpose? You are using one part of the Qur'an against another part, and this is what led to the doom of the nations who came before you." 'Abdullâh bin 'Amr said: "I was never so happy to have missed a gathering with the Messenger of Allâh 🌉 as I was to have missed that gathering." (Hasan)

٥٨ - حَلَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدِ: حَلَّثَنَا أَبُو مُعَاوِيَةَ: حَلَّثَنَا دَاوُدُ بْنُ أَبِي هِنْدٍ، عَنْ عَمْرِو ابْنِ شُعَيْبٍ، عَنْ أَبِي هِنْدٍ، عَنْ عَمْرِو ابْنِ شُعَيْبٍ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ جَدِّهِ قَالَ: خَرَجَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ عَلَى أَصْحَابِهِ وَهُمْ يَخْتَصِمُونَ فِي الْقَدَرِ، فَكَأَنَّمَا يُفْقَأُ فِي وَجْهِهِ حَبُّ الرُّمَّانِ مِنَ الْغَضَبِ، فَقَالَ: «بِهذَا أُمِرْتُمْ أَوْ اللهِ عَلَى أَصْرِبُونَ الْقُرْآنَ بَعْضَهُ بِبَعْضٍ، لِهٰذَا خُلِقْتُمْ؟ تَضْرِبُونَ الْقُرْآنَ بَعْضَهُ بِبَعْضٍ، لِهٰذَا خَلِقْتُمْ؟ تَضْرِبُونَ الْقُرْآنَ بَعْضَهُ بِبَعْضٍ، بِهٰذَا هَلَكَتِ الأُمَمُ قَبْلَكُمْ».

قَالَ: فَقَالَ عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو: مَا غَبَطْتُ نَفْسِي بِمَجْلِسٍ تَخَلَّفْتُ فِيهِ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللهِ ﷺ مَا غَبَطْتُ نَفْسِي بِذَلِكَ الْمَجْلِسِ وَتَخَلَّفِي عَنْهُ.

تخريج: [إسناده حسن] أخرجه أحمد: ١٧٨/، عن أبي معاوية به، وقال البوصيري في الزوائد: «هذا إسناد صحيح، رجاله ثقات».

## Comments: 84 & 85

- a. Divine Decree is one of the closely-guarded secrets of Allâh. It will suffice us to have a general belief in it. Similarly, in other matters relating to the unseen world, it is enough that we believe in what has been told, without making an effort to discover the details of things deliberately left unexplained.
- b. The main purpose of the study of the Qur'an and *Hadith* is to reform one's morals and deeds. If there is a person who opens the paradox of delicate issues just to demonstrate his gift of the gab, or impress the people by his excessive knowledge and skills, it is an act of distraction from the main objective, and amounts to inviting the wrath of Allah.

- c. During the course of admonition, it is perfectly in order for the speaker to take recourse to a show of anger if the situation so demands, especially if the speaker is a person of eminence and a show of anger is not likely to have a negative effect on the audiences.
- d. The Companion in question felt happy at having been absent from the assembly because in it, the Prophet is had expressed his displeasure to the listeners. This means that a person's expression of happiness on being able to do a good deed or avoid an act of sin, is not to be considered an act of self-pride or hypocrisy. It is rather a sign of his love of good and hatred of evil, which is a part of *Imân* (faith).

86. It was narrated that Ibn 'Umar said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'There is no 'Adwa (contagion), [1] no Tiyarah (evilomen) and no Hâmah.' [2] A Bedouin man stood up and said: 'O Messenger of Allâh, what do you think about a camel that suffers from mange and then all the other camels get mange?' He said: 'That is because of the Divine Decree. How else did the first one get mange?' (Sahih)

٨٦ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بُنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةً، وَعَلِيُّ ابْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ، قَالاً: حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ: حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ: حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ: حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ: حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ، عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنُ أَبِي حَيَّةً، أَبُو جَنَابِ الْكَلْبِيُّ، عَنْ أَبِي حَيَّةً، أَبُو جَنَابِ الْكَلْبِيُّ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنِ ابْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَدُوى وَلاَ طِيرَةً وَلاَ هَامَةً». فَقَامَ إِلَيْهِ رَجُلٌ أَعْرَابِيُّ فَقَالَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ! إِلَيْهِ رَجُلٌ أَعْرَابِيُّ فَقَالَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ! أَرْأَيْتَ الْبَعِيرَ يَكُونُ بِهِ الْجَرَبُ فَيَجْرِبُ الْإِلِلَ لَكُمُ الْقَدَرُ، فَمَنْ أَجْرَبُ الْإِلِلَ كُمُّ الْقَدَرُ، فَمَنْ أَجْرَبُ الْإِلِلَ كُلُّهُ الْقَدَرُ، فَمَنْ أَجْرَبُ الْإِلِلَ لَكُونَ لَهِ الْجَرَبُ فَلَادُ، فَمَنْ أَجْرَبُ اللهِ اللهِ اللهِ اللهُ قَالَ: «فَلِكُمُ الْقَدَرُ، فَمَنْ أَجْرَبُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهِ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُولِ اللهُ ا

تخريج: [حديث صحيح] أخرجه أحمد: ٢٧ ، ٢٥ عن وكيع به، وهو في مصنف ابن أبي شيبة: ٤٠،٣٩/٩ \* يحيى بن أبي حية ضعفوه لكثرة تدليسه، وأبوه مجهول (تقريب) وسيأتي هذا الحديث مكررًا: ٣٥٤٠، وللحديث شواهد عند البخاري، الطب، باب لا هامة، ح: ٥٧٧٠ وغيره. Comments:

- a. The chain of narrators mentioned by Imâm Ibn Mâjah is Weak. Nevertheless, because of other reliable chains of narrators it must be considered a Sound *Hadith*. The remark: "That is because of the Divine Decree" is, however, missing in other reports.
- b. It is a common perception that if a healthy person comes into contact with a person suffering from certain diseases or shares the meals on the same table with him, or uses his clothing, the former would contract the disease of the latter. These categories of diseases are known as 'contagious diseases'. The

<sup>[1]</sup> Meaning one will not automatically be infected by another's ailment, rather only if Allâh has decreed it.

Scholars mention different meanings for this pre-Islamic belief: It is a worm that comes out of the murdered person's head seeking vengeance; it refers to the owl which was considered a bad omen if seen in certain circumstances; or it was a bird that came from the bones of a dead person which would fly away. See Fathul-Bâri and An-Nihâyah.

fact of the matter, however, is that diseases do not travel like that. It could, however, be the case that the very fact that had caused the first man to get the disease might be present in the other fellow as well, which would make him also sick. The 'germ theory', as we know, is very popular in modern-day medicine, but the germs only act by Allâh's permission.

- c. Arabs took their omen by the movement of the birds and beasts. For instance, if a person desired to start some work, he would throw a stone at a sitting bird or deer etc. to make it fly or run. If it went to the right they would presume that the outcome of their work would be favorable. If, on the other hand, it went left, they thought that their effort would not succeed. Such things just indicate one's superstitious nature; they have no basis in the world of reality. Even today people have several similar superstitions. For example, if they meet a lame or one-eyed person on their way, or if a black cat crosses their path, they take it as a bad omen. Similar is the case of those who consider certain numbers (13 for example) or days (e.g. Tuesday) or a certain month (Safar or Shawwâl) inauspicious for them. To the same category belong acts like drawing 'magical' charts or figures by the people, and divining their future through blindly putting their fingers in them, or drawing lots for similar purposes, and so on. All these acts are indicative of a lack of faith.
- d. Arab idolaters also had a misplaced notion that if the murder of a person was not avenged, his spirit would assume the form of an owl and haunt around shricking for revenge. It was primarily because of this misplaced notion that a never-ending chain of killing and plundering continued for generations after generations among them. All these things are baseless. Similarly, it is baseless to consider the owl a symbol of bad omen. The owl is just another creature of Allâh which has nothing to do with the destinies of men.

87. Sha'bi said: "When 'Adi bin Hâtim came to Kufah, we came to him with a delegation of the Fugahâ' of Kufah and said to him: 'Tell us of something that you heard from the Messenger of Allâh 癰.' He said: 'I came to the Prophet said: "O 'Adi bin Hâtim, enter Islam and you will be safe." I said, "What is Islâm?" He said: "To testify to Lâ ilâha illallâh (none has the right to be worshipped but Allâh) and that I am the Messenger of Allâh, and to believe in all the Divine Decrees, the good of them and the

٨٧ - حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى ابْنُ عِيسَى الْجَرَّارُ، عَنْ عَبْدِ الأَعْلَى بْنِ أَبِي ابْنُ عِيسَى الْجَرَّارُ، عَنْ عَبْدِ الأَعْلَى بْنِ أَبِي الْمُسَاوِرِ، عَنِ الشَّعْبِيِّ قَالَ: لَمَّا قَدِمَ عَدِيُّ ابْنُ حَاتِمِ الْكُوفَة، أَتَيْنَاهُ فِي نَفَرٍ مِنْ فَقَهَاءِ أَمْلِ الْكُوفَة، فَقُلْنَا لَهُ: حَدِّثْنَا مَا سَمِعْتَ مِنْ وَقُهَاءِ رَسُولِ اللهِ عَلِيُّ، فَقَالَ: أَتَيْتُ النَّبِيَّ عَلِيْهِ، فَقَالَ: أَتَيْتُ النَّبِيَّ عَلِيْهِ، فَقَالَ: أَتَيْتُ النَّبِيَ عَلِيْهِ، فَقَالَ: أَتَيْتُ النَّبِيَ عَلِيهِ، فَقَالَ: «تَشْهَدُ أَنْ لاَ إِلٰهَ فَقَالَ: «تَشْهَدُ أَنْ لاَ إِلٰهَ قُلْتُ: وَمَا الْإِسْلاَمُ؟ فَقَالَ: «تَشْهَدُ أَنْ لاَ إِلٰهَ قُلْتُ: وَمَا الْإِسْلاَمُ؟ فَقَالَ: «تَشْهَدُ أَنْ لاَ إِلٰهَ قُلْدَارِ إلَّهُ، وَأَنِّي رَسُولُ اللهِ، وَتُؤْمِنُ بِالأَقْدَارِ إِلَّا اللهُ، وَأُومِنُ بِالأَقْدَارِ عَلَى اللهِ، وَتُؤْمِنُ بِالأَقْدَارِ عَلَى اللهُ، وَتُؤْمِنُ بِالأَقْدَارِ عَلَى اللهُ ال

bad of them, the sweet of them and the bitter of them." (Da'if)

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف جدًا] أخرجه ابن أبي عاصم في السنة، ح: ١٣٥ من حديث عبدالأعلى به، وقال البوصيري: «هذا إسناد ضعيف، لاتفاقهم على ضعف عبدالأعلى».

88. It was narrated that Abu Musa Al-Ash'ari said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'The likeness of the heart is that of a feather blown about by the wind in the desert.'" (Sahih)

٨٨ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ نُمَيْرٍ:
حَدَّثَنَا أَسْبَاطُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدِ: حَدَّثَنَا الأَعْمَشُ،
عَنْ يَزِيدَ الرَّقَاشِيِّ، عَنْ غُنيْمِ بْنِ قَيْسٍ، عَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى الأَشْعَرِيِّ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ أَبِي مُوسَى الأَشْعَرِيِّ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَنْ أَلْهِ مَثَلُ الرِّيشَةِ، تُقلِّبُها الرِّيَاحُ بِهَلَاةٍ».

تخريج: [حديث صحيح] أخرجه ابن أبي عاصم في السنة، ح:٢٢٨ عن ابن نمير وغيره به الرقاشي تابعه الجريري عند أحمد:٤١٩/٤، وله شاهد صحيح عند أحمد:٤٠٨/٤.

#### Comments: 87 & 88

- a. The dislodged feather of a bird is so weightless that even a light wind can easily turn its head into tail and tail into head. If it is in an open field, the air shall have more effect on it, since there would be nothing to impede its flight, and it (the feather) would travel to and fro or up and down quickly. Similar is the case with the human heart. Numerous feelings and emotions play upon it in quick succession, which drive him to virtue at one moment, and to sin at the next.
- b. Since the condition of the heart could change any moment, man can never rest assured about his ultimate end. It is, therefore, necessary that man pray to Allâh for the safety of his faith at the dying moments of his life.

89. It was narrated that Jâbir said: "A man from among the Ansâr came to the Prophet and said: 'O Messenger of Allâh, I have a slave girl. Should I do 'Azl (coitus interruptus) with her?' He said: 'Whatever is decreed for her shall come to her.'' He (the Ansâri) came to him later on and said: "That slave girl has become pregnant." The Prophet said: "Nothing is decreed for a person

٨٩ - حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا خَالِي يَعْلَى، عَنِ الأَعْمَشِ، عَنْ سَالِمِ بْنِ أَبِي الْجَعْدِ، عَنْ جَابِرِ قَالَ: جَاءُ رَجُلٌ مِنَ الْجَعْدِ، عَنْ جَابِرِ قَالَ: جَاءُ رَجُلٌ مِنَ الأَنْصَارِ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ عَلَيْ، فَقَالَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّانِصَارِ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ عَلَيْ، فَقَالَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ! إِنَّ لِي جَارِيَةً، أَعْزِلُ عَنْهَا؟ قَالَ: اللهِ! إِنَّ لِي جَارِيَةً، أَعْزِلُ عَنْهَا؟ قَالَ: «سَيَأْتِيهَا مَا قُدِّرَ لَهَا» فَأَتَاهُ بَعْدَ ذٰلِكَ فَقَالَ: قَدْ حَمَلَتِ الْجَارِيَةُ فَقَالَ النَّبِيُ عَلَيْهُ: «مَا قُدُرَ لَهَا النَّبِيُ عَلَيْهُ : «مَا قُدُرَ لَهَا» لَنَقْس [شَعْءً] إِلاَّ هِي كَائِنَةٌ».

but it will surely come to pass." (Hasan)

تخريج: [حسن] أخرجه أحمد: ٣٨٨،٣١٣ من حديث الأعمش به، وصححه البوصيري، وله شاهد حسن عند أحمد وغيره، وحسنه الهيثمي في المجمع: ٢٩٦/٤.

#### Comments:

- a. There is no doubt that the Divine Decree shall overtake man's planning, but this should not deter man from taking the necessary steps. He should do his bit and leave the result to Allâh.
- b. 'Azl (coitus interruptus) means the process by which man, having an intercourse with his wife or slave girl, withdraws from her the moment he feels like ejaculating, so that he discharges himself outside, in the hope that no pregnancy would take place. This was their method of family planning in those days.
- c. Recourse to 'Azl is permitted with the slave girl for the simple reason that her pregnancy might impede her serviceability for the master and interfere with the domestic work, which is the main purpose of her presence in the house. As for the free woman (the wife), there is difference of opinion among the scholars as to the permissibility or otherwise of it.

90. It was narrated that Thawbân said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'Nothing extends one's life span but righteousness, nothing averts the Divine Decree but supplication, and nothing deprives a man of provision but the sin that he commits.'" (Da'if)

٩٠ - حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ: حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ، عَنْ سُفْيَانَ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ عِيسَى، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ عِيسَى، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ عِيسَى، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ أَبِي الْجَعْدِ، عَنْ تَوْبَانَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ ﷺ: «لاَ يَزِيدُ فِي الْعُمْرِ إِلَّا الْبِرُّ، وَلاَ يَزِيدُ فِي الْعُمْرِ إِلَّا الْبِرُّ، وَلاَ يَزِيدُ فِي الْعُمْرِ إِلَّا الْبِرُّ، وَلاَ يَرُدُ الْقَدَرَ إِلَّا الدُّعَاءُ، وَإِنَّ الرَّجُلَ لَيُحْرَمُ اللهَ عَجْمَلُهَا».

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف] أخرجه النسائي في الكبرى (تحفة الأشراف:١٣٣/٢، مختصرًا)، وأحمد:٥/٢٧٧، ٢٨٢ عن وكيع به، وحسنه العراقي، ولبعض الحديث شاهد حسن عند الترمذي، ح:٢١٣٩، وسيأتي هذا الحديث مكررًا، ح:٤٠٢٢.

#### Comments:

- a. The promise of extension in one's life has been variously interpreted as (i) Life span gets Allâh's blessing in the sense that it is spent in the doing of good deeds, and is saved from going waste; (ii) Man is enabled to engage in righteous deeds, whose reward continue to flow to him even after death, as the Qur'ân says: "But the righteous deeds that last are better with your Lord for rewards and better in respect of hope". (18:46)
  - or (iii) The life span made known to the angels, particularly to the Angel of Death, is extended. This extension is only from the angel's point of view; otherwise Allâh had all along the knowledge that the man would do such and such righteous deed, or deeds that would be rewarded by an

appropriate extension in the span of his life.

b. 'Averting the Divine Decree' means that, because of man's supplications, the misfortune that the man dreaded would be blocked, and the calamity that had set in would be warded off.

91. It was narrated that Suraqah bin Ju'shum said: "I said: 'O Messenger of Allah, is one's deed in that which has already dried of the Pen and what has passed of the Divine Decree, or is it in the future?' He said: 'No, it is in that which as already dried of the Pen and what has passed of the Divine Decree, and each person is facilitated for what he has been created.'" (Sahih)

٩١ – حَدَّثَنَا هِشَامُ بْنُ عَمَّارٍ: حَدَّثَنَا عَطَاءُ بْنُ مُسْلِمِ الْخَفَّافُ: حَدَّثَنَا الأَعْمَشُ، عَنْ مُجَاهِدٍ، مُسْلِمِ الْخَفَّافُ: حَدَّثَنَا الأَعْمَشُ، عَنْ مُجَاهِدٍ، عَنْ سُرَاقَةَ بْنِ جُعْشُمِ قَالَ، قُلْتُ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ! الْعَمَلُ فِيمَا جَفَّ بِهِ الْقَلَمُ وَجَرَتْ بِهِ الْمَقَادِيرُ أَمْ فِي أَمْرٍ مُسْتَقْبَلٍ؟ قَالَ: «بَلْ فِيمَا أَمْرٍ مُسْتَقْبَلٍ؟ قَالَ: «بَلْ فِيمَا جَفَّ بِهِ الْمَقَادِيرُ، وَكُلُّ مُبَسَّرٌ جَفَّ بِهِ الْمَقَادِيرُ، وَكُلُّ مُبَسَّرٌ لِمَا خُلِقَ لَهُ».

تخريج: [صحيح] وقال البوصيري: «مجاهد لم يسمع من سراقة»، وله شاهد عند مسلم، القدر، باب كيفية خلق الآدمي . . . إلخ، ح . ٢٦٤٨، وبه صح الحديث.

#### Comments:

The question of a man's being righteous or otherwise is also linked to the Divine Decree, but he does not know it. He is, therefore, obligated to follow the laws of *Shari'ah*. For more details please see notes on *Hadith* 76.

92. It was narrated that Jâbir bin 'Abdullâh said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'The Magians of this *Ummah* are those who deny the decrees of Allâh. If they fall sick, do not visit them; if they die, do not attend their funerals; and if you meet them, do not greet them with Salâm.'" (Da'if)

٩٢ - حَلَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْمُصَفَّى الْحِمْصِيُّ: حَدَّثَنَا بَقِيَّةُ بْنُ الْوَلِيدِ، عَنِ الأَوْزَاعِيِّ، عَنِ ابْنِ جُرَيْجٍ، عَنْ أَبِي الزُّبَيْرِ، عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَلَيْ: "إِنَّ مَجُوسَ هٰذِهِ الأُمَّةِ الْمُكَذَّبُونَ بِأَقْدَارِ اللهِ، إِنْ مَرَضُوا فَلاَ تَعُودُوهُمْ، وَإِنْ مَاتُوا فَلاَ تُسَلِّمُوا مَلاً تُسَلِّمُوا عَلاَ تُسَلِّمُوا عَلاَ تُسَلِّمُوا عَلاَ تُسَلِّمُوا عَلاَ تُسَلِّمُوا عَلاَ تُسَلِّمُوا عَلاَ تُسَلِّمُوا عَلَا تُسَلِّمُوا عَلاَ تُسَلِّمُوا عَلَا اللهِ عَلَى اللهُ عَلَيْ اللهِ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَى اللهُ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَى اللهُ اللهِ عَلَى اللهُ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَى اللهَ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَى اللهِ عَلَى اللهِ عَل

تخريج: [إسناده ضعيف] أخرجه ابن أبي عاصم في السنة، ح:٣٢٨ عن ابن المصفى به، وضعفه البوصيري \* ابن جريج وشيخه عنعنا، ولبعض الحديث طرق أخرى.

#### Comments:

Those who deny the Divine Decree, claim that Allâh is only the creator of virtue, while it is man who is the creator of vice. In this way, they invest

every man with the attribute of creation. The Magians believe in two deities, one (Ahuramazda) the creator of good and the other (Angra Mainyu or Ahriman) the creator of evil. Thus both, the deniers of Divine Decree and the Magians, ascribe the attribute of the creation of evil to someone other than Allâh. Ahlus-Sunnah (People of the Prophet's Path), however, believe that Allâh alone is the creator of all things — be they good and virtuous, or bad and evil — while man is the doer of those deeds. Allâh in His infinite wisdom has granted His slaves the ability to do the deeds accordingly.

# Chapter 11. The Virtues Of The Companions Of The Messenger Of Allâh

The term *Sahâbi* (Companion) literally means a person who assumes the company and association with another person, although for a short period of time. Scholars, however, hold that a *Sahâbi* is anyone from amongst the Muslims who has transmitted a report from the Prophet or has had the good fortune of seeing him. A comprehensive definition of a *Sahâbi*, therefore, would be: "A *Sahâbi* is one who, as a believer, saw the Prophet during his lifetime and died a believer."

# (1/11) The Virtues Of Abu Bakr Siddiq 🐞

His real name is 'Abdullâh, born in the sacred city of Makkah, two and a half years after the birth of the Prophet . Here is his genealogy: 'Abdullâh bin 'Uthmân bin 'Âmir bin 'Amr bin Ka'b bin Sa'd bin Taim bin Murrah bin Ka'b bin Lu'ai bin Qurashi At-Tamimi, known as Abu Bakr bin Abu Qahâfah, the successor of the Messenger of Allâh as the first caliph. He joins the Messenger of Allâh in lineage at his sixth ancestor. He is nicknamed Abu Bakr.

93. It was narrated that 'Abdullâh said: "The Messenger of Allâh said: 'I have no need of the friendship of any Khalil (close friend) but if I were to have taken anyone as a close friend, I would have taken Abu Bakr as a close friend, but your companion is the close friend of Allâh.'" (One of the narrators) Waki' said: (by the phrase 'your companion'), he was referring to himself. (Sahih)

٩٣ - حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ: حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ: حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ: حَدَّثَنَا الأَعْمَشُ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ مُرَّةَ، عَنْ أَبِي الأَحْوَصِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَيْقٍ: «أَلاَ إِنِّي أَبْرَأُ إِلَى كُلِّ خَلِيلٍ رَسُولُ اللهِ عَيْقٍ: «أَلاَ إِنِّي أَبْرَأُ إِلَى كُلِّ خَلِيلٍ مَنْ خُلِيلٍ مَنْ خُلِيلٍ لَا تَخَذْتُ مِنْ خُلِيلًا لَا تَخَذْتُ مَنْ خُلِيلًا لَا تَخَذْتُ أَبَا بَكْمٍ خَلِيلًا اللهِ قَالَ: وَكَانَ مَا حَبَكُمْ خَلِيلًا اللهِ قَالَ: وَكِيعٌ: - يَعْنِي: نَهْسَهُ -.